

LOVE, LOVE, LOVE ALONE  
47-Final

PDF format OG NDONGWE  
Joe's CHIMOTO

\*Please do share its a free book\*

**\*Story by Revai\***

**Contact 0719277934**

**Chapter 47**

\*Kas mir\*

Pandakanzwa kuti kubasa kwabiwa  
mari ndakabva ndarova U-turn  
ndakananga kubasa. Mota  
ndakaibata zvemufirimu zvikati iyo  
mota yacho yaibvuma tara. Pasina  
nguva ndakanga ndasvika.  
Ndakapinda mukati ndakaguta

nehasha .....

\*Who is that idiot who dares to mess  
with me Kasmir huuh. I want  
everyone here now.\*

Vanhu vakaita bara mhanya vachiuya  
kwandiri. Ndakatanga kupopota  
zvisingaiti....

\*You Manenji how can you be so  
careless zvekuti unorega munhu  
achitora mari yakawanda kudero. Ko  
imi vanhu vesecurity basa renyu  
nderechei huuuh. Moshaiwei pano  
mari yandokupai yakawandisa  
zvisingaiti. Mari yemunhu 1  
inokwanisa kuhoresa mateacher 6  
kana kudarika basa kurara muchita  
makuhwa.\*

Ndaita kunzwa kuvaviwa maoko  
zvekuda kumhara munhu nembama  
chaiko.

\*Manenji please take me  
unondiratidza today's footage.\*

Ndakaenda paya ndobva andiratidza  
but to my surprise pakanga pari

blank meaning that idiot adzima  
macameras before aba. Eish vanhu  
vepabasa pano havana kurongeka  
shuwa. Vanhu vanoona  
nezvemacamera i told them kuti  
vaise alarm kuitira kana padzimwa  
macameras vobva vaziva. Ndiri  
kudzinga munhu wese nhasi handisi  
kuita zvekutamba. Mangwana  
kozobiwa chinodarika 3 million iyoyo.



Ndakanga ndapererwa zvino kuti  
ndodini kuti ndizive kuti munhu aba  
mari ndiani and something popped  
into my mind.

\*Manenji please call Munesu  
anowona nezvema fingerprints  
awuye pano.\* Akanodamwa mface  
wacho tichibva taenda kuroom  
inogara safer and then i told him to  
take mafingerprints , ende wese

anenge ambobata safer is a suspect.

Mukomana wemafingerprints

akabata basa rake kukabva

kwawanikwa mafingerprints evanhu

three.

\*Eeh mukuru according

nemafingerprints vanhu vabata safer

ndi Isheunesu Mapanzure ,Manenji

Taruvunga naPaul Nyati.\*

Pavanhu vese vakataurwa apa  
Isheunes e naManenji ndovais a  
paside coz ndivo vanoona kuti  
madhiri emari akamira sei. Uyu  
mupfanha Paul ndomunhu anenge  
atora mari but how.

Ooh shit thats him atora mari yangu

ndosaka anga achiti ndine mari  
inokwanisa kundichengeta  
kwe20years ndisingashandi nxaaa  
manje atambira kunonyudza.

Ndakatora phone yangu and dialed  
imwe number....

\*Eeh Lodza there is a job that i want

you to do for me.\*

\*Taurai mukuru tibate basa coz imi  
munos handika nemi  
monobhadhara.\*

\*Please i want you to find this idiot  
ndichatumira his details atora mari  
yangu yakawandisa.\*

\*Ok Mukuru the job will be done  
within two hours.\*

Ndakakata phone yangu ende Lodza  
ndaitemba naye ayiziva basa rake.

Ndakazobva kubasa ndikafunga  
kumbonowona Rohit plus ndaida  
kupedzerana naye.

Ndakas vika ndikawana ari busy  
achibaya baya his laptop.

\*Kas mir my man you are here  
...please take your seat.\* Ndakagara  
ndikaramba ndakamutarisa  
ndaishaiwa ndomutuka ndichitangira  
papi coz today i am crying because  
of him.

\*Kas mir is everything ok why  
kunditarisa seunoda kundidya huuh.\*

\*J ust shutup Rohit , today i am  
suffering because of you. Ndiwe  
wakauya neidea yekuti ndiroore  
Nokupa iwe.\*

Apa ndakanga ndasumuka manje



ndakuita kupenga. Nyaya yaNokupa  
yaindirwadza handidi kunyepa.

\*Kas mir zvandakakupa malyrics ari  
bhoo wani kana warambwa try again  
musikana chaiye hatendi nezuva  
rimwe my man.\*

Nxaaa uyu hana kukwana anototaura

zvake zvekupenga musoro wake  
hauri mushe.

\*Shut up Rohit, that Nokupa of yours  
cheated on me. Izvezvi ane nhumbu  
yaPaul zvichikonzerwa newe. Paul  
wacho izvezvi aba 3 million yekuti  
agozodya nehure rake manje yangu  
haiperi. I will make them suffer.\*

\*Aah Kas mir my man Nokupa will  
never do that.\*

\*So do you think i'm lying heee see  
this pics. Nokupa ndanga ndamuda  
nemoyo wese zvaunoziva iwe.

Pamwe dai usina kuuya neplan yako  
yekupenga dai ndisina kufaller in love

with her.....its all your fault Rohit.\*

Apa misodzi yakanga yave kubuda  
manje. Ndakagara pasi  
ndikatsikitsira ndikatanga kuchema.  
Ndaita kunzwa kuti moyo wangu uri  
kuchekwa chekwa chaiko.  
Ndakasimuka ndikatora makeys  
emota.....

\*I don't want to see your face we are  
done wanzwa.\*

Neiwayo ndakabva ndatobuda  
ndakananga kumba. Ndakasvika  
ndokunanga mubedroom kwangu  
nyangwe vanamdara handina  
kumboda kuvataudza.

Ndakasvika pinda mumachira  
nebhutsu ndokutanga

kunyats ochema manje. Apa machira  
acho ayitove ne scent yaNokupa.

Ndakatanga kufunga all the happy  
moments that we spent together  
zvekuti ndakaguma ndadanidzira kuti

\*Why Nokupa why....chii chandisina  
chinaPaul. Inga ndiri murume  
musvinu kutokunda Paul wacho

. Ndachema kusvika ndave  
kungogomera chete.

Hamheno ndakarara nguvai  
ndakazoita zvekumutswa kuhope  
nephone yairira. Ndakatarisa ayifona  
ndikaona ari Lodza. Ayitondiudza kuti  
mukomana vamubata ave kusvika  
kuairpot achitiza...

\*Saka Mukuru toita sei naye manje.\*

Ndakavaudza kuti vatore mari yangu

vomusiya akadero coz i wanted  
kumbonyatsowongorora Paul uyu  
anenge ane magame anotamba  
chete. Ko anga oda kutiza Nokupa  
amusiya kupi??

Boyz rakazouya nemari yangu  
ndobva ndavapa 1million coz  
vakanga vabata basa guru chairo.  
Mazuva akafamba ndichigara  
mubedroom mangu nyangwe chikafu



ndakanga

Ndisingadyi apa ndakanga ndaonda  
zvekuti kana dziri nduwe dzakanga  
dzodonha. Rimwe zuva i decided  
kumbobuda panze ndichifurwa  
nemhepo coz ndakanga ndanzwa  
nekuzvivharira mumba. Ndakanga  
ndave munhu akanyarara zvisingaiti  
ende Nokupa handina kumborega  
kumufunga.

Ndichibuda panze i received a phone  
call from Priscilla. Ndakamboda  
kurega kudavira asi ndakaona kuti  
ndinenge ndaratidza kumutya ende  
ndaيدا kumuudzisa.....

\*Hello bitch what do you want from  
me heee.\*

Ndakatanga kunzwa kufemereka

pafone kwemunhu ari kuchema.

\*Kas mir i know you hate me but  
please huya undibets erewo i'm dying  
pleasee.\*

Ummm ndakatanga kupikis ana  
nepfungwa dzangu kuti ndiende kana  
kuti ndirega. Ndakazofunga kuti  
ndiende coz the way she was  
speaking shows that something is

wrong.

Ndakupinda mumota ndobva  
ndananga paden paPriscilla.

Ndakasvika nekupinda mumba coz  
door ranga rakashama. Ndakatanga  
kudanidzira zita rake ndichimutsvika  
but to my surprise hana kumbodavira.

Ndakamhanya ndichienda  
kubedroom kwake uko

kwandakasvika ndichivhura without

thinking.

Dai ndakaziva ndisina hangu  
kutambisa nguva yangu ndichiuya  
kuno. Ndakatowana munhu akarara  
pabed asina kana chinhu apa  
akavhura 180...

\*I knew it Kas mir you still love me.  
Ndozviziva kuti you can't bare to see

me in trouble my love. Please Kas mir  
huya undibets ere wo i am dying in  
need of your love.\*

Nxaaa iri ndohure manje. Ndakaona  
zvakanaka kuti ndibude ndidzokere  
zvisati zvandipira. Ndakuda kubuda  
door rakabva ravharika rikabva  
ranyora locked ende ndakabva  
ndaziva kuti ashandisa remote. Eish  
ndakanzwa kubhowekana wena.

\*You bitch please open this door.\*

Hana kana kumbonditerera

akatomuka pabed ndobva awuya

pandiri ndokunditora kundis undidzira

kuti ndigare pacounch. Ndakagara

paya ndobva abatidza radio akati

otanga kutamba. Ndakatanga

ndisingatarisi asi mogozivawo kuti

ndiri murume.

Priscilla akauya akagara pamakumbo  
pangu apa asina kana chinhu  
akatanga kuwaina. Ndakatanga  
ndakatens er but ndakanzwa  
mubrugwa makupisa.

\*Kas mir i know wagarisa let's do it  
zvekungofadzana nekutapudzana  
uturu.\* ummm ndakaona iri nyaya  
kwayo plus ndakatia yekunzi  
ndakasara...ndakatanga kumubata



batawo ende kuside kwangu  
zvakanga zvandipira.

Ndakamusimudza Priscilla  
ndikaenda naye pabed. Ndakaenda  
pamusoro pake ndikatanga kumukisa.  
Ndichidaro ndakabva ndaona vision  
yemapic aNokupa naPaul zvekuti  
ndakabva ndanzwa hashu.  
Ndakatanga kumukisa ndichidzika  
nehuro kusvika ndasvika

pamazamu.....

Ndakatanga kubata mazamu ,rimwe  
raive mumuromo rimwe ndichibata  
neruoko. When i was busy sucking  
her breast ndakatanga kunzwa like  
mumazamo umu muri kubuda mvura  
inovavira like ine munyu ende  
yai.....

**\*Paul\***

Ndakasara ndikachema veduwe.

Shuwa 3 million yongoenda just like  
that inga midzimu yakanga  
yadimbura mbereko. Uyu driver  
akabva andisiya hanzi  
munondiurayisa mukuru.

Luck mubag raive nehembe maive  
nemari inosvika \$200. Ndakakwira

mota imwe yaidzokera mutown.

Ndakatanga kufunga kuti ndochidini

apa basa ndasiya ndichitemba 3

million zvino yatorwa nevanogona.

Apa nekufaris a ndasiya ndaudza

landlord kuti vatengese zvese mari

yacho vatora.

Ndakasvika mutown ndikaona

zvakanaka kuti ndiende kumba

kwalandlord vandipe zvinhu zvangu

ndizvitengesere ini ndiwane mari  
yekutanga svibusiness. Ndakasvika  
paden ndikatowana landlord vari  
busy kuona tv zvavo.

Ndakavamhoresa zvakanaka naka  
ndobva ndapinza nyaya yangu  
mudariro....

\*Eeh maiguru muchiona ndadzoka

pano , zvinhu zvangu ndakuzvida  
handichaendi kwandanga ndichida  
kuenda.\*

\*Aah manje tanga tatotengesa mari  
yacho tatobhadharira J ohn  
kuUniversity kwegore rose.\*

Aah mai vaitopenga ava ...manje  
zvinhu zvangu ndaitozvida.

\*Haaa manje maiguru ndozvida  
zvinhu zvangu ...shuwa mungaita  
mawara ekutengesha zvinhu  
zvamapihwa nhasi chaiko.\*

\*Eeh iwe Pauro undikwanire  
wazvinzwa hausiri iwe here wauya  
ukati titore titengese mari yacho



tigoshandisa heee kana uchida  
toenda kumaporisa.\*

Pavakataura nyaya yemaporisa  
ndakaona isingaiti nenyaya  
yandakaita kubasa kwaKasmir  
otherwise vana mayaya vari  
kunditsvaka zviri nani ndibaye  
kumusha.

Ndakatora kabag kangu ndakananga  
kunokwirirwa mabus ende ndakabva  
ndatowana chimota chakanga  
chakachipa. Ndakapinda ndini hutu  
ndakananga kumusha.

Ndakasvika kuma4 ndobva ndaenda  
kotenga zvigirosari zvekusvika nazvo  
kunagogo. I know you are surprised  
kuti gogo vapenyu...yeah vapenyu.  
Ndaingoda kunyepera Nokupa kuti

andinyaradze nehug.

Ndakasvika kumba kwatovira  
mbichana. Ndakatowana kukitchen  
kuchipfuta moto kuratidza kuti gogo  
vakanga vasati varara. Ndakapinda  
mumba muya ende gogo vakanga  
vandikangamwa ko ndakanga  
ndachinja zvee plus kubva  
zvandakabva ndichienda kubasa  
handina kugara ndadzoka ndaingoita

bas a rekutumira chete.

Gogo vakafara pavakandiona wena.

Ndakavaudza kuti bas a rapera ende  
vakanzwis is a havana kuda

kuzobvunza kuti rakapera sei.

Mazuva ekutanga ndaipis a muraini  
yaingova Paul Paul. Kana ari

semababe ayita kundi rwira wena.

Ndaita kuzvinzwa kuti ndini ndine  
yese.

Svimari svandaive nas vo

zvazopera

ende ndipo pakatangira ma1 ese

manje.....

End of chapter 47

[5/4, 15:55] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/BW7MKJ>

SCDpZ1uC9HVCInMx

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

**\*Please do share its a free book\***

**\*Story by Revai\***

**Contact 0719277934**



# Chapter 48

\*Priscilla\*

Kubva zvakabudirira deal redu naPaul  
handina kugara ndazoda kutaura  
naye coz zvandaimudira zvakanga  
zvapera. Ndakatanga kufunga kuti  
Kas mir ndomupinda neipi asi mazuva

akafamba ndisina kana plan svinhu  
yabuda until one day yandakagaya  
horro dzangu ende sezvisineiwo hove  
yakabva yatyira.

Ndakati ndapedza kufonera Kas mir  
ndakamhanya konyatsogeza chaiko  
coz Kas mir munhu asingadi ts vina.

Ndakabuda mubathroom ndisina  
kana chinhu ndokubva  
ndanyatsozora mafuta and i sprayed

my room. Ndapedza ndakabva  
ndarara zvangu pabed.

Pasina nguva ndakanzwa kudamwa  
ndikaziva kuti the love of my life is  
now here. Handina kuda kudavira  
ndakaramba ndakanyarara zvangu.  
Ndakanzwa munhu ave kumhanya  
achiuya kubedroom kwangu  
nechemumoyo ndakatofara knowing  
that Kas mir still cares for me.

Ndakanyatsovhura 180 knowing that  
hafi akaukunda muedzo uyu.

Akapinda akambodakupaparika  
ndikamudzikamisa. Ndakatanga kuita  
zvandoziva zvinokwezva munhu ende  
Kas mir ndakaona kuti akanga ayibva  
kare. Akatanga kundibata apa his  
hands were soft zvekuti i enjoyed his  
touches.

Akatanga kundikisa achidzika  
kusvika asvika kumazamu uko  
kwakasvika achita zvidavado.

Ndichiri kunakirwa ndakaona munhu  
amira achibva pabed achindipfira.

Ndakashaiwa kuti chava chiizve isu  
tanga tichingonakirana zvakanaka  
naka.....

\*Kas mir my love whats wrong come  
and finish what you have started.\*

\*Pfustek nyarara apo izvezvi  
wandidyisa tsvina dzako.

Uchinyanyohura sterek izvezvi Aids  
yasvika kumazamo ave kubuda  
mvura inovava. Open the door apa  
ndisati ndakadzura zvimazamo zvine  
mukondombera izvizvo hure  
remunhu.\*

Eyy ndakaita kuwudziswa naKas mir  
zvekuti ndakamboda kuchema.

Ndakapedzisira ndavhura door coz  
face yake yakanga yachinja zvekuti  
ndaigona kurohwa zvangu.

Kas mir pakaenda ndakasara  
ndikabhoweka wena inga zvinhu  
zvanga zvave mugwara wani saka  
what went wrong. Ko nyaya yekuti  
mazamu angu akubuda mvura



inovava azviwanepi? Ndakabva  
ndasvina ndikaona hezvo  
zvanotobuda mvura nhaimi.

Ndakatanga kupishana nepfungwa  
kuti chingava chirwere vani.

Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti ndiende  
kuchipatara kowongororwa  
nachiremba. Ndakasimuka ndokubva  
ndapfeka zvakadzima and i left for  
hospital.

Ndakasvika pachipatara and i was  
luck coz panga pasina vanhu.

Ndakapinda muoffice machiremba  
and i explained my problem. Vakaita  
matests zvikanzi ndimbomira  
mbichana.

Doc vakazobuda apa hana yakanga  
yobika manhanga i was so scared

with the results. Munongozivawo  
kana uri munhu anopinda pinda kana  
uri panguva yakadai unenge  
uchingotyira zvese.

\*Congratulation ma'am you are 5  
months and 3wks pregnant.\*

pandakanzwa izvi ndakagara pasi  
zvekupererwa chaiko. Eish ndofunga  
mimba iyi yakabata pandakarara  
naPaul for the first time and i don't

remember ndichimwa mamorning

After amana how can i be so  
careless.

\*Doc i don't want this pregnancy ,  
please can you abort it.\* Zvaitove  
nani kuti nhumbu iyi ibvisiwe coz  
yaizondipa munyama wekundikones a  
kudiwa naKas mir.

\*Ummm now mimba yakura iyi i am  
sorry i can't abort it coz its risky  
munogona kutofa chaiko.\*

Ooh God i am finished saka Kas mir  
ndatomuruza here apa muridzi wayo  
Paul he is not my type. Ndakabva  
pachipatara ndokuenda kumba  
kweshamwari yangu Amanda.

\*Eeh bestie muri mupenyu and i can

see Kasmir akazvita when is the  
wedding.\* Dai ayiziva kuti Kasmir  
wacho handina kuzokwanisa kurara  
naye kuDubai ayinyarara zvake.

Takanogara panze pamagarden  
chairs tikatanga kutaura nyaya dziri  
general kusvika dzasvika kunaKasmir.  
Ndakamuudza zvese ende hapana  
chakasiya coz ndaitoda advice svinu.

\*Ummm bestie zvari ma1 apa  
nhumbu yacho hayitoiti kubviswa  
yakura iyi ska vabereki vako uchavati  
chii.\*

\* Pakaipa shaa luck vabereki vangu  
vari America saka i was thinking kuti  
handivaudzi kuti ndine nhumbu  
ndongozvara mwana wacho ndobva

ndaendes a kuOrphanage coz  
handingachengeti gora raPaul asina  
kana mota zvake anofamba  
netsokorola maya.

\*Yeah iplan iri bhoo zvayo. Saka  
Kas mir uchadini naye manje sezvo  
wave nenhumbu.\*

\*Umm pana Kas mir pave trick coz



ikozvino i don't know kana aziva kuti  
ndine nhumbu but i don't think kuti  
azviziva saka for now  
ndombomumira kusvikira gora iri  
rabuda wangu.\*

Takazoswera tichitaura nyaya ende  
now ndakanga ndave kufeler bhoo  
and i am very grateful to have a  
friend inomira neni zvakaoma  
saAmanda.

Mazuva akafamba zvekuti ndakanga  
ndave pa8 months apa dumbu  
rakanga rakura wena apa nhumbu  
yacho ngaindivibise zvese  
nekundishatisa. Ndaingogara pamba  
coz ndakanga ndisingadi kuti vanhu  
vandione. Amanda ndiye ayiwuya  
achinditengera zvandoda plus money  
was not a problem coz vabereki  
vangu vainditumira.

Rimwe zuva ndakangomuka  
ndakaneta neta hamheno kuti chii.  
Ave masikati ndakanzwa mota  
yaipinda ende handina kuda  
kuzvinetsa nekutarisa coz i knew it  
was Amanda. Ndakanzwa door  
richivhurwa kuchibva kwatevera  
manzwi akandirovesa nehana....

\*Surprise,we are now back  
Princess.\*

Eish my parents were now back. Inga  
zvavakati they will call me kana vave  
kuda kuuya plus waitoti they will  
come next year ko iyi yava ipi  
nhai.Ndakaona vofamba vachiuya  
kwandiri apa ndakanga  
ndangoshama muromo kuti  
ndisumuke zvakaramba apa

munyama wacho zidumbu racho  
rakanga rakura zvekuti kunyangwe  
wakagara zvongowonekwa kuti ndine  
nhumbu. Pavakasvika pedo neni  
ndakawona vomira vakabata  
muromo ndikabva ndaziva kuti  
chabvondoka.....

\*Priscilla are you pregnant heee.\*  
Ndakashaiwa kuti ndopindura kuti  
chii ndikaramba ndakanyarara.

Ndakanzwa dad vakuti....

\*Hanti unowona Brenda  
zvandaikuudza kuti mwana wako  
ihure iri izvezvi hona ave nenhumbu  
ndiwe futi wakati awuye kuno uchitira  
anyatsohura zvakanaka manje ini  
handichengeti gora remumwe  
murume.\*

\*Aaah Byron us ada kundinzwa  
wanzwa wakambondiona  
ndichimutuma kohura here ini  
akatodza madzitete ake  
anongomitiswa manje ini handigari  
nemumwe mukadzi pano wotoenda  
kumuridzi wenhumbu.\*

Yeah ndakanga ndave pama1 manje.  
Ndakamboedza kuchema asi hapana  
akandinzwira tsitsi.....

\*Mwari vakurova neshamhu  
waifunga kuti zvawakashainira  
Kas mir ayive munhu musvinu  
zvichakufambira here kurumidza  
kubva pamba pangu.\*

Ndakadzingwa sembwa nevandinoti  
vabereki vangu nyangwe mota  
ndakanzi ndisiye. Ndakarwadziwa



zvisingaiti ,inga vamwe vabereki

vanogochengeta vana vavo

kunyangwe vaita nhumbu.

Ndakatanga kukwekweredza bag

rangu ndikatanga kufamba

ndichienda kwandaisaziva.

Ndakazofunga kufonera Paul

azonditora coz paden pake ndakanga

ndisingapazivi.

I dailed his number but kamurungu

kaya kaitotaura kuti his number is no  
longer in use. I checked paapp  
ndokuona last seen yake akaguma  
kudhara. Moziva ndakaita weak zvino  
ndodini dai Amanda aripo ndaienda  
kumba kwavo manje hapo akaenda  
joni.

Ndakagara pasi ndikatanga  
kuchema\* Hiiii Hiiiiiii why God have  
you forsaken me inga

varipo vaitoita musikanzwa inodarika  
yangu but you never abandon them.

Why me Lord \*

\*Mai Kas mir\*

Nokupa ndakabvira kare ndichida ave  
muroora wangu coz ayive mwana  
ayiratidza kuti akabva kuvanhu.

Chandakanyanyomudira kus atya

Kas mir plus akanga asina kana basa

nemari sezvinoita vamwe vana.

Ndakafara ndichiona Kas mir

naNokupa varoorana zvekuti

ndakanamata ndichitenda Mwari.

Pavakabva kuhoneymoon i was

happy ndichiona makhoti

achikamhina zvokuti ndakabva

ndaziva kuti mwanawangu aroora

munhu akadzikama ende ndakanga

ndangotarira kuona muroora

achipfira pfira.

Mazuva akafamba ikava mwedzi  
yakawanda zvekuti i began to see  
some changes kuna Nokupa.

Mazamu ake akanga ave kukura  
zvinova zvakandifadza zvokuti  
ndakabva ndambopinda mumba  
ndokunojamba jamba pamusoro  
wemubhedha. Ndakanzwa baba K  
voti kwakanaka here zvaita mukadzi

mukuru ayite semwanana.

Mazuva achifamba kudero ndakaona  
Nokupa asingachadyi nesu achingoti  
akaguta. One day takadya ndobva  
asimudza ndiro ndakabva ndatevera  
kukitchen coz i wanted to see  
something. Ndakaona shasha  
ichitora chikafu chasiyiwa nababa K  
achisanganisa nechatora mupoto  
ndokubva atanga kudya apa madyiro

acho akanga akanyanya.

Ndakabva ndaenda kubedroom  
ndichifara coz i was now sure that  
she is a carrying a real J ones nokuti  
ndizvo zvandaite chaizvo ndine  
nhumbu yaKas mir. Ndakasvika  
ndokuudza baba K zvandaona  
zvekuti ndakaona shasha ichita  
kufara.



Takafadzana tichigamuchira  
muzukuru ndobva tarara. Baba K  
vakanga voziva magame emuroora  
wavo ska waitowona kuti vasiya  
something muplate. Rimwe zuva  
takati takagara nahubby takaona  
Kas mir achidzika naNokupa apa  
achita kumudhonzwa zviri rough  
akasvikomukandira pasi.

Takabvunza chaitora nzvimbo, nyaya  
yatakazoudzwa yakandipedza power  
chaiko saka Kas mir naNokupa  
vaigaris ana sasisi nabhudhu ko  
nhumbu ina Nokupa ndeyani.  
Kudzingwa kwaNokupa  
kwakandirwadza handidi kunyepa  
apa mapics andakanga ndaona aya  
ndainzwa kupererwa chaiko.

Mazuva akafamba ende kubva zuva

rakaenda Nokupa ,Kas mir akanga  
ogara akazvivharira mumba nyangwe  
kubasa akanga asingachaendi apa  
mwana wangu akanga awonda sei  
zvekuti ndakaona kuti he really loved  
Nokupa.

Ave manheru tave muimba yedu  
yekurara i thought of discussing  
something nababa Kas mir.

\*Ummm Dady something is wrong  
somewhere. Ini i think nhumbu ina  
Nokupa ndeye pano coz ukatarisa  
the way Nokupa behaved kaa ndizvo  
zvinoita nhumbu dzese dzekwaJ ones  
zvamunoziva imwi.\*

\*i am aslo confused honey , you  
know i was so attached kunhumbu  
iyoyo zvekuti i could feel kuti this is  
my blood but problem iripo pakuti  
vanhu ava vanoti havana kumbogara  
vakarara vese.\*

\*Ummm ini Kas mir handimuchenesi  
pane chakaita chete. Taurai  
nemwana wenyu akuudzei  
zvakaita.....\*



End of chapter 48

[5/4, 15:55] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/DXX9OT>

88ksrBdcf0Dj9QjQ

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

**\*Please do share its a free book\***



\*Story by Revai\*

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 49

\*Nokupa\*

Kana ndakatarisa upenyu hwangu  
handioni kana future svinu zvayo.

Hama dzakandiramba kuita  
kundibata sembwa chaiyo.

Ndichazovei nhai Mwari ,inga

ndinokunamatai siku nesikati. Ko  
yangu nyaya maitadza  
here.Ndichafarawo rini nhai Mwari?  
Izvezvi ndine nhumbu yandisingazivi  
yakabva nepi , mwana wacho  
akazoda kuziva mhuri yekwavo  
ndichati chii? Inga vamwe  
munovakomborera nhai Mwari ko ini  
ndakanyanyotadzei?....

Ndainzwa kurwadziwa mumoyo

mangu ,maitove nebundu chairo.

Izvezvi ndaive munzira kubva

kuZvishavane katora mari kubank

uko kwandakafambira donkey

rakaora. Ndakawana account yangu

yakafreezwa ende ndakabva ndaziva

kuti mabasa aKas mir.

Ndakanzwa kurwadziwa shuwa

munhu angandifreezira my account

imo mune mari yangu yandais handira.

Saka zvichireva kuti ndakashandira  
mahara kaaa. Mwari vave newe  
Kas mir. Ipapo ndipo pandinoti Mwari  
vane favor vanhu kwavo ndivo vari  
kutambura asi vane utsinye saka  
Kas mir you keep on blessing them.

Ko preparation ndoitenga nei sezvo  
mari yandanga ndakatemba  
ndaishaya. Ndakasvika kumba  
ndikawana gogo vakagara pasi

vachimenya nzungu.

Ndakasvika ndikazviwisira

pamakumbo avo ndikatanga

kuchema. Vakandirega kusvika

shungu dzese dzapera ndikanzwa

voti.....

\*Nhai muzukuru unofunga kuchema

kopedza dambudziko raunaro here.

You want to burn these unborn

babies kaaa.\*

\*Aaah gogo zviri nani vatsve vana  
vasina bambo ndovadini izvezvi  
nhumbu yave pa7 months apa  
handisati ndave nechipenheta  
chaicho. Kubank kwandaenda uko  
ndashaiwa mari account yangu  
yakafreezwa hamheno kuti  
ndichadini better ndife zvangu  
ndizvizorore.\*



\*Iwe ndakakuudza kuti vana ava they  
are your blessing ukakanganisa vana  
ivavo uchatambura kuya kunonzi  
kutambura. Account yakafreezwa?  
Inga baba vevana ava anopenga  
chaiko.\*

Aah gogo vatanga kungorotomoka  
zvisina basa. Ndakanga ndatojaira  
kuti gogo vanotaura zvimwe zvinhu  
zviri strange.

\*Masibanda usazvinets e hako kana  
mari waishaya ndichatenges a  
mbudzi ende muridzi wenhumbu  
panouya ndotoida mbudzi yangu  
akajaidzwa sterek shuwa munhu  
anoita mari yekurasa ropa rake  
richitambura. Angoita mistake  
yekuuya ndoda kumurova zvekuti  
kudzungaira kwese kuchapera.\*

Kkkkkkkkkkkk aah ndakas eka kuvata  
pasi. Vanomuonepi munhu wacho ini  
ndisingambomuzivi. Apa  
chainyanyokundinakidza maurukiro  
avaita vachikanda zvibhakera  
nemahedha.

\* haaa gogo chigarai pasi  
kani makundiuraya nembabvu.\*

\*Aaah ini ndiri gandanga, pandiri  
muzukuru sekuru vako vaitozviziva  
kuti vakabhaiza ndaivawisa nacho  
ichi .\*

Haaa kuzodaro manje ndakaoma  
nekuseka apa ivo vanenge  
vakamenya imwe serious kungati  
munhu akutaura zvisvinu. Ndichiseka  
kudaro zvinhu zviya zvakatanga futi  
aaah ndakairidza mhere....

\*Chiko muzukuru?\*

\*Maihweee ndofa zvangu gogo  
,zvatanga futi. Gogo kani chana  
chacho choti chikakava kumaside  
chokava nechepaguvu, chobva chati  
blow futi kumaside ndiri  
kurwadziwa ini hiiiii hiiiii\*

Apa zvinhu zvacho kana zvatanga

zvotombotora nguva zvichidaro apa  
muitiro wechana ichi kungati  
chichaputitsa dumbu rangu. Apa  
ndakanga ndatorara muvhuu eish  
ndairwadziwa handidi kunyepa. Gogo  
vakabva vauya pandiri vakabata  
dumbu zvikanzi.....

\*Imi vana dzikamai siyai kunetsa mai  
manzwa indai monetsa bambo  
vakapotsa vasimbisa mwana

wehure.\* zvinhu zvacho zvakabva  
zvatanga kunyarara.

Mazuva akafamba kana zvinhu  
zvacho zvatanga gogo vaingotaura  
something zvobva zvanyarara. Ini  
ndakamboedzawo kutaura but  
zvobva zvaita worse ndofunga  
mwana akandimaka uyu. Manje mirai  
muone achingobuda chete ndoda  
kuchirova zvekuti chichademba

chachakauyira panyika pano coz  
ndotowona kuti apa ndakasenga  
Vandemu chaiye.

Takatenges a mbudzi ndokubva  
yatengwa nemariwo iri nani.

Mangwana acho takamukira kunanga  
kutown kotsvaka hembe dzemwana.

Apa gogo vakaramba kusara hanzi  
unozotenga hembe dzisingakwani  
plus dzisiridzo.



Takasvika tikapinda munotengeswa  
mbatya dzevana tikatanga kunhonga  
apa mongozivawo kuti zvinhu  
zvemuZim zvodhura sei. Ini ndaida  
kutenga zvinhu zvinopindirana  
kuboth sex nokuti ndakanga  
ndisingazivi kuti mwanai  
wandakasenga but gogo vaitoita  
sekuti ndivo scan chaiyo.

Vakatanga nekunhonga zvevasikana  
vachisanganisa  
nezvechikomana.Ndakamboda  
kuvaudza kuti titenge macolours  
anopindirana coz mapinky avainonga  
hazoiti kana akabuda ari mukomana  
asi handina kumbotererwa.....

\*Nokupa ndakuzokuvhara nembama

wazvinzwa. Nyarara uri mwanana  
hapana zvaunoziva ndosaka ndauya  
newe. Unoda kuti vana vacho  
vagozoshaiwa chekupfeka heee?  
Hindava uchida kuita favor uchida  
kusarudza vamwe. Nhonga chidress  
icho chakanaka wena.\*

Ummm ini zvagogo ndozvishayira  
kuti zviri pai chaizvo vanenge  
vachingotaura zvinhu

zvisinganzwisisi. Izvezvi  
ndakumbiswa nhumbi dzechisikana  
nedzechikomana apa chiona  
muwandiro wazvo kuita  
sendichazvara vana vakawanda  
zvinova zvakaita kuti mari yacho  
isakwana.

\*Gogo mowona kuti hembe  
dzatatenga dzakawandisa idzi. Dai  
pamwe mari yakawana kutenga

madish nemabuckets manje imwe  
mari tichaiwanepi.\*

\*Iwe MaSibanda too much worry ,  
why do you worry heee. Zvichazvita  
zvoga muzukuru chihande kumba  
towona kuti tozvibatanidza sei.

Takazodzokera kumba. Tichisvika  
gogo vakabva vabata huku ndobva

vainyatsokibika zvokuti chomusi uyu  
sadza ndakarigadzirira size. Tapedza  
kudya semazuva ese takanamata  
zvekuti ndakanzwa kuti Mwari vave  
pano. Apa kana vari sagogo  
waingonzwa mathank you Jesus.

Mangwana makuseni ndamamuka  
ndokutanga kubata batawo  
ndichisuka ndiro manje gogo  
vakanga vasingadi kuti ndis hande

anzi unoremadza vana. Gogo  
vakazobuda vachienda kwamai  
Doreen kwavakanga vadamwa.

Vakazodzoka ndapedza kubika  
chimodho netea. Ndakapakura  
ndobva tamwa tikapedza.  
Ndakanzwa gogo vave kuti.....

\*Eeh muzukuru ndanga ndadanirwa  
nyaya yakanaka kwazvo kwamai  
Dhorini. Kwaita svibasa zvekusakura  
uchipiwa mabuckets nemadish  
zvichienda nekuti wasakura  
pakadini.\*

\*Aaah inga zvairi nyaya kwayo regai  
ndise ndiro mumba nditomhanyako  
wena.\* ndakafara kuti at least  
mabuckets nedish zvatove covered



kunenge kwangosara zvinhu  
zvisihoma chete.

\*Iwe zidumbu gara pasi apo hapana  
kwaunoenda ini ndini ndichaenda apa  
ndanga ndauya kuzokuudza chete  
kwete kuti iwe uyende.\*

\*Aah gogo ndoda kuenda ini  
handirwari kaaa plus ndiri fit zvekuti

pasina kana hour ndenge ndatodzoka  
nezvinhu zvangu.\*

Gogo vakamboda kutsika madziro  
ndikaguma ndave kuchema zvinova  
zvakaite kuti vati tiende tese.

Takatora mapadza edu ndokunanga  
kwazvakarehwa ende ndakatowana  
vanhu vatoveko.

Takapihwa ndima yedu tikatanga

kusakura. Ini pakusakura ndaive  
muchina asi apa zvaindikurira coz  
dumbu racho ranga ranyanyokura  
kuita seroda kuzvarwa. Ndaiwona  
vamwe vachinditarisa vobva varova  
chikweee.

Ndakanzwa mamwe mamai atanga  
kutura hanzi.....

\*Nhai sahwi wakambozvitarisa kuti  
nherera hadzichengeteki plus  
hadzinzwe.\*

\*Taura hako mumwe wangu , pane  
kuti vashande nesimba vachinje  
upenyu hwavo ndipo pavanoda  
kushandisa makumbo kuti vave  
nemari hona ikozvino vakutambudza  
chirikadzi yavanhu.\*

Ndakatowona kuti ndini ndiri  
kurehwa chaiko. Ende mashoko avo  
ayita kubaya pamoyo chaiko zvekuti  
ndakaguma ndakubuda misodzi.....

\*Eeh iwe mai Eriza usada  
kundikonewa wanzwa. Sadza  
ranodya nderekumba kwako heee.  
Ndiani akakuudza kuti akamitiswa

.....muchanyarirepi kana mbinga  
yake yapindira heee. Muzive  
zvekuvharirana namagaisa  
ndozvibvajanyura ini aaahiii.\*

\*Kas mir\*

Regai vakuru vakati kukurukura  
hunge wapotswa ichokwadi ichocho.  
Ndakapotsa ndanyudzwa naPriscilla  
what an escape!. Priscilla  
ndakumutya chaiko ndomunhu akafa  
achifamba uya. Ukaona mazamo ave  
kubuda mvura inovava ummm  
chirwere chacho chenge chava  
advanced.



Pandakabva kwanaPriscilla  
ndakabva ndananga kuchipatara  
chafamily doctor wedu. Ndakasvika  
ndikamuudza nyaya yangu  
yandakanga ndafambira.

Ndakamuudza kuti atore ropa  
parurimi coz ndipo pataster mvura  
inovava zvekuti doc akave surprised  
kuti zviri kufamba sei.

\*Mr Jones muri kutaura zvemvura  
yamataster yabv pai yamunoda tite st  
Aids ne parurimi.\* Ayizvishingisa  
kubvunza asi ndaiwona kuti ari kuda  
kuseka hake.

Ndakaona zvakangonaka kuti  
ndingomuudza iri paground kuti  
ndiwane kubatsirwa.

\*Eeeh ummm doc nyaya iripo ndanga  
ndichirova karomance pandanga  
ndave kumwa mazamu abva atanga  
kubuda mvura inovava.\*

Ndichipedza kudaro ndakaona doc  
vachiputika nekuseka zvekuti  
ndakaguma ndave kunyara wena eish  
dai ndisina kuuya hangu apa  
ndamakisa big time.

\* Mr J ones you have  
killed me eyyy. The thing is that  
mukaona mukadzi achibuda  
zvimbura mumazamo zvoreva kuti  
ane nhumbu saka mazamu anenge  
achigadzirira mukaka. Haisi Aids  
kkkkkkkkkkk\*

Eish kusaziva kwakafanana nekufa

chaiko. Ko taigozvzivirepi  
sendakambomitis a. So that bitch  
wanted kuti ndirare naye agozondipa  
mhumbu isiri yangu nxaaa ende  
aposa abuda bhobho wena dai asiri  
mazamu abuda mvura aah dai  
ndapinda pama1.

Ndakadzokera kumba zvangu  
ndokusvika ndichinyatsogeza  
nekubvisa tsvina dzana Priscilla

semumuro mo ndakaita kukwesha  
zvekuti wakasara wave kurwadza.

Ndichingobuda mubathroom  
ndakanzwa phone yangu ichiringa  
and it was Rohit eish ndakanga  
ndamuguma paya  
pandakanomuudza hana  
kumbogara azombonditsvaka ko  
nhasi zvadini.....

Ndakareceiver ndobva ndaisa

panzeve ndakanzwa munhu oti.....

\*Hello Kasmir my man , i am no  
longer Rohit. I am now a father  
wangu ndakunzi baba Rohan. Im so  
excited.\*

\*Rohit i think i made myself clear that

day kuti we are done saka chii  
chawafonera.\*

\*Kas mir my man please us adaro i  
can't live without you even newewo  
you can't live without me zvaunoziva  
iwe. Takabva kure shaa tiri tese  
hatingaparadzani swi nezvinhu zvidiki  
wangu. Uwuye uzowona Rohan he



really wants to see his uncle. I will be  
waiting for you paden bye.\*

Yeah Rohit is right kwatakabva kure  
ende hatingafaniri kuparadzani swa  
naNokupa hure zvaro nxaaa  
hamhenno akurarama sei sezvo  
ndakafreezer account yake. I want  
her to suffer negora rake rakatakura  
iroro.

Mangwana makuseni kuma10  
ndakageza ndobva ndapfeka  
zvakanakanaka ndikaenda kwana  
Rohit. Ndakasvika ndikagamuchirwa  
zvakanaka ende Rohit akafara  
achindiona apa chana chaive  
muruoko and i could see his  
happiness.

Ndakachibata chiRohan apa  
ngachinake vedu zvekuti ndakanzwa  
kuchiva Rohit kuti dai ndiri ini  
zvangu.....

\*Kas mir my man you see kuti  
ndorema kaaa. Hona high breed  
randakabura.Izvezvi mai vacho

ndoda kutovapamha futi vandipe  
chisikana wangu.\*

Yeah Rohit upenyu hwaimufambira  
chaiko. Ndakazobva kwanaRohit  
ndokudzokera kumba coz i was  
already stressed. But Nokupa why  
did you play with my heart dai izvezvi  
pamwe tichitotaura zvimwe tave  
kuexpecter our junior Kas mir Mwari  
ave newe zvako.

Rimwe zuva Rohit akauya kumba  
anaRohan ende luck akauya pasina  
vana mdara nokuti ndaigona  
kungochemerwa pano.

\*Kas mir my man let's go out  
umborohwa nemhepo plus ndiri kuda  
kuratidza Rohan nzvimbo waiziva.\*

Takabuda paya ndobva ndapinda  
mumota maRohit. Ndaifunga kuti  
achaisa mwana kuback seat but  
kana akatochigadzika pamakumbo  
zvakanaka naka ndobva atanga  
kudriver zvake.....

\*Uummm Rohit i am beginning to  
envy you my man everything kwauri

zvinongoflowa ko zvangu why  
zvichiramba\*

\*I am no longer Rohit shaa ndave  
munhu mukuru ini unokonewa kuti  
baba Rohan heee.....Eeeh shaa don't  
worry zvinoita inongori nguva chete  
zvichaita wangu.\*

Takatanga kutaura dzimwe nyaya  
apa chana chake kana kumbochema

apa chaitoita semunhu mukuru  
haungambofungi kuti chine 4months.

Tichitaura kudaro ndakanzwa Rohit  
oti wona mukadzi uyo wamuziva here.  
Ndakaedza kutarisisa apa  
ayitosemesa zvake apa chiona tauro  
rakanga rakaberekeswa mwana kuita  
cream nesvina apa chana chaive  
nemadzihwa .Ndakaona Rohit  
odanidzira zita rakandishamisa wena.



Ndakambofunga kuti atadza kuona  
asi ndakaona mukadzi uya achiuya  
achimhanya.....

\*Priscilla ndiwe here inga  
zvawachinja apa ugoti kunaka.\* uyu  
ndiRohit akadero zvokuti ndakapotsa  
ndawoma nekuseka but i just  
controlled myself.

\*Hiiiiii Rohit ndiwe ndipowo \$10  
nditenge chiupfu shaa izvezvi  
mazamu hana mukaka mwana  
wangu anofa nenzara.\* Ndakasiya  
vachitaura vese and i don't think  
akandiona. Rohit akamupa \$100 mari  
zvekuti akaita seachapfugama  
muroad kuri kutenda.

Takazoenderera mberi nerwendo  
rwedu. Ndakanzwa Rohit ave kuti.....

\*Kas mir my man did you see what i  
saw.....mwana waPriscilla akafanana  
nekamupfanha aka ummm  
kanonzani gara.....yeah Paul mwana  
akafana naPaul ayibika tea  
uya.....\*

End of chapter 49

[5/4, 15:55] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO: Follow this link to join my

WhatsApp group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/DXX9OT>

88ksrBdcf0Dj9QjQ

\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\*

\*Please do share its a free book\*

**\*Story by Revai\***

**Contact 0719277934**

# Chapter 50

\*Rohit\*

Kas mir mumwe wangu uye

ndinomutora sebrother yangu saka



ndinotoshuvirawo zvinhu zvakanaka  
muupenyu kwake. Pandakati aroore  
Nokupa haisi nyaya yekuti ndaida  
kumuras a sezvanofunga. I wanted  
Nokupa to change him ave munhu ari  
bhoo plus chandakanyanya kudira  
Nokupa akanga ari munhu asingadi  
zvinhu. Dai vari vamwe vasikana dai  
Kas mir akaseducwa kudhara. Ndiani  
musikana angamirisidzana nembinga  
especially type dzana Kas mir dzinoti

hadzibviri.

Ndakarwadziwa pakauya Kasmir  
achindituka apa obva ati we are done.

Ndakasara ndikambochema wena  
coz ndainzwa kurwadziwa chaiko.

Kasmir ndemumwe wangu hafaniri  
kudaro mhani. Ndakazoenda kumba  
coz pabasa pachopakanga pasinga  
chashandiki nestress. Ndakaenda  
kumba ndokusvika udza mumwe

wanguwo zviri paground.

Ndakazorwadziwa worse neunhu  
hwemukadzi wangu. Shuwa  
ungabata sisi vako sembwa munhu  
akakuchengeta. Kunyangwe atadza  
but ayingofanira kumira nasisi vake.  
Izvezvi ari busy kuwirirana namai nini  
munhu akambomushainira nekuti  
nhasi ave nani vakumuda nxaaa  
ndakabhowekana nekaunhu kaNokuu

zvekuti ndakapedza mazuva  
ndisingamubati asi pekupedzisira  
ndakaona kuti ndichiomesera Rohan  
ari mudumbu.

Mazuva akafamba kusvika Noku  
abereka eish ndakafara zvekuti  
ndaimhanya ndichimbundira wese  
wandaiwona muchipatara. Ndaitoda  
kumutengera mota svinu chaiyo coz  
akanga andifadza wena asi iye Noku

ayiratidza sekuti hasi kufara sepane  
zviri kumunetsa.....

\*Ko Noku my love why do you look  
like there is something bothering  
you.\* Akambonyarara kwekanguva  
akabva atanga kuyerera misodzi  
zvinova zvakaita ndivhunduke.  
Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti asi

pane chandakanganisa here?

\*Noku ukuchemei nhaiwe, asi pane  
zvandakuita here? Panguva yauri  
kufanira kuve uchifarira kuuya  
kwaRohan iwe uri kuchema. Chii chiri  
kukunetsa mukadzi wangu?  
Ndakabvunza nenzwi  
rekushungurudzika chairo.

\*Hiiiii hiiiiiii Rohit i miss my sister  
dai izvezvi varipo vachiona mwana  
wangu. Izvezvi hamheni vakurarama  
sei vanodyei vanorarepi?\*

Nxaaa ndaida kumudira mwando but  
ndakasiyana nazvo coz ndaitofarira  
mwana zvangu. Shuwa munhu ndiye  
akashainira sisi vake ega ikozvino

akuti heee i miss my sister.

Mazuva akafamba ini naKas mir  
takanga tave kuwimirana. Kas mir  
ayiratidzika kuti has ati akangamwa  
Nokupa. Kubva zvandakaona Priscilla  
nemwana akafanana naPaul  
ndakabva ndais a question mark.



Ndakamboedza kuts vaka Nokupa  
kuti ndinzwe side rake coz pane  
zvinhu zvis iri kundijekera. Phone  
yake haipindi ndogara ndakaedza  
kumufonera everyday but haibatiki.  
Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti ko iye  
Paul wacho aripi uye ndiye  
anaNokupa here? Ndakaona  
zvakakosha kuti ndits vake mupfana  
Paul ndokuti ndizive kuti Nokupa aripi  
then ndotangira ipapo.

Ndakazodzekera kumba uko  
kwandakawana kune shura chairo.  
Ndakawana kumba kuna mainini  
nemumwe musikana apa kasikana  
kaya pakakandiona kakamhanya  
ndobva kandimbundira zvekuti  
ndakapererwa apa mai vacho  
vaingozhinya sebenzi.  
Ndakavamhoresa but ndakanga

ndatobhowekana. Ndakaenda  
kubedroom ndatoguta nehasa  
kudhara.....

\*Noku what is the meaning of this  
huuuh? Hauna kundiudza kuti  
vanamainini vako vari kuuya  
unongoita zvinhu zvemusoro wako  
chete.\*

\*Saka imhos va here kutendera hama  
dzangu kuti dzizoonana mwana. Inga  
dzako dzaiwuya wani.\*

\*Noku kaaa hunhu hwako  
handihufariri pane kuti utsvake sis  
vako uri busy kuvutana nevanhu

vasina betsero. Handidi kuvaona  
ngavadzokere kumba kwavo.

\*Rohit shuwa wakuti hama dzangu  
hadzina betsero apa wakuvadzinga  
manje hakuna kwavanoenda.\*

Ndakaguma ndasiyana naye coz  
ndaipedzisira ndaita zvinhu zvandozo

regreter later. Mazuva akafamba apa  
mainini vacho kana kudzokera. Apa  
kasikana kaya kekundimbundira Ruth  
kaita mamwe mastaira  
andaisanzwisisa. Dzimwe nguva  
ayigona kundigarira beya zvake apa  
ndisingadi kunyepa mwana akanga  
aka zvarwa kana iri sestructure  
handichatauri.

Musati ndomuda i am just

acknowledging kubata nehunyanzvi  
hwaMwari. After kwapera mamwe  
mazuva mainini vakazoenda apa  
chiona grocery ravakatengerwa  
ndakarwadziwa handidi kunyepa. Its  
not like ndiri munhu anonyima but  
vanhu vacho vaipihwa zvese izvi  
havakodzore kuitirwa anything good.

Ndakazonzwa Noku ave kuti .....

\*Baba Rohan ,Ruth achafana kugara  
pano hake akamirira maresults ake  
eform four.\* ummm Noku akanga  
achinja izvezvi atopa decison ega  
hana kumboda kundibvunza kuti  
zvoita here. Hanti vanhu kana muri  
murume nemukadzi before doing  
anything motanga mataurirana manje  
kwangu zvaitova different.



\*Aaah ndozvamafunga izvi .....itai  
yamafunga hanti wagara  
watozviringa but ndoda kukuudza  
kuti uchazochema chete nevanhu  
vako ava mark my words.\*

\*Zvagara iwe unorwadziwa nekuti  
hama dzangu dzigare pano. Ndikaita

zvaunoita hama dzangu kune dzako  
ungafara here?.\*

Uyu ayitove mhupo chaiye this is not  
the humble Noku that i dated uyu ave  
mumwe. Ruth akasara zvake  
ndokubva svimai zvake svainda apa  
vakasiya vataura mashoko andisina  
kunzwisisa.....

\*Eeeh mukwas ha kana uchifa

nenyota ndakuunzira rimwe tsime

rinopedza nyota yako yes e hihihhi

. \* apa vachizhinyasebenzi.

Hunhu hwamai ava hwaindimara.....

Gogo Mutsika.

Nokupa ndakamuziva kudhara kubva  
vabereki vake vachiri vapenyu.

Mwana uyu akanga akashinga  
especially pakasara achichengeta  
karusvava kakanga kasiyiwa namai  
vake. Baba vake vakazotevera

Nokupa hana kumira kuchengeta  
munin'ina wake zvekuti ndainamata  
siku nesikati ndichingoti Mwari  
rangarirai vana ava.

Zvisineiwo mai Tadiwa akabva  
avawanira basa kuHarare. Ndakafara  
kuti at least upenyu hwave  
kunoshanduka coz ndainzwa voice  
raitaura richiti.....

\*They are now beginning the journey  
of their destinies.\* Vana ava  
ndakanga ndisingavatyiri coz vaive

vana vakazvibata chaiko.

VanaNokupa vakazoenda Harare

ndiko kuguma kuvaona

kwandakaita. After 2 years rimwe zuva

ndakara ndakatanga kuwona Nokupa

achichema ari kumba kwavo.

Ndakapepuka ndikatanga

kushungurudzika kuti hope

dzomborevei idzi. Ndakabva ndaenda

muprayer room ndikanonamata

zvakasimba ndipo pandakanzwa

Mweya mutsvene uchiti.....

\*Ndiende kitora Nokupa kumba  
kwavo.\* Handina kumboda kupikisa  
ndakabva ndatoenda ende zveshuwa  
akanga aripo achichema. Akachema  
kwenguva refu zvekuti moyo wangu  
wakaenda kure.



Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti ndinde  
kogara naye kumba kwangu plus  
ndaitowana munhu wekugara  
ndichitaura naye. Ndakanga ndanzwa  
nekugara ndega. Ndaitove munhu  
akanga akaroorwa zvakanaka asi  
pakafa murume wangu  
ndakadzingwa sembwa vakabva  
vanditorera mwana wangu ndosaka  
ndaigara ndega.

Ndikafunga kuti ndakasiiyiswa  
mwana wangu ane 2 years  
ndinorwadziwa chaiko. Ndovimba  
kuti one day Mwari vachatisanganisa  
hedu. Ndakatanga kugara naNokupa  
asi ndaiwona kuti ari  
kushungurudzika chaiko. Ndayiedza  
nepandogona napo kuti afare.

Muridzi wenhumbi iyi  
ndakamuratidzwa kuhope kuti

murume wakanga achigara naye but  
chainetsa kuti vakavata vese sei iye  
achiti hana kumbogara vakarara  
vese. Uye murume wacho  
ndairatidzwa everything kana pane  
chakaipa chinenge choda kuitika.  
Zvese zvekuda kurara nehure  
ndakanga ndazviratidzwa as a vision  
ndikanamata kuna Mwari kuti  
varatidze simba ravo.

Dumbu raNokupa raikura zvekuti  
ndaimunzwira tsitsi kuti haremerwi  
here nemazana akasenga coz  
number yevana vacho ndaitoiziva asi  
handikuudzei. Nenhumbu yaNokupa i  
fell connected nayo zvisingaiti ende  
zvese zvandaita ndaita nemoyo wese  
coz nhumbu iyi yaingoita kuti ndite  
zvinhu zviri extreme.

Rimwe zuva takaenda kumaricho

kwamai Dhorini ndipo panotanga  
kuhumana mai Eriza manje vaifunga  
kuti ndakafanana nevamwe vasina  
zvavanowona. Ndakavapedzera  
vakasara vakangovhura maziromo  
anzwa nekukissa varume  
vavanhu. Tave kumba ndakanzwa  
Nokupa ave kuti.....

\*Gogo ndofunga ndiri kukuremadzai  
izvezvi honai vanamai Eliza vari  
kutozviona kuti ndiri kukuremadzai.\*  
Eish ndakaona kuti mashoko akanga  
ataurwa nebenzi riya akanga  
amubata bata ne the way yaitaura  
nayo. Ndakamutora ndokumuradzika  
musoro wake pamakumbo.....

\*Nokupa muzukuru hauraramiri  
vanhu wazvinzwa. Usazvinetsa  
nezvinhu zvisina basa hausi  
kundiremedza ndini ndiri kunzwa  
kuda kukubetsera nemoyo wangu  
wese. Vese vari kukushainira  
vachakupfugamira rimwe zuva God is  
for everyone muzukuru.\*

Mwedzi yakafamba kusvika 9months  
dzaNokupa dzasvika. Taitove  
takagara panze tichimwa tea zvedu  
ndipo pandakanzwa munhu ave  
kuridza mhere zvekuti pekutanga  
ndakafunga kuti kukicker kwevana  
but ndakazowona shupa yaputika  
ndikabva ndaziva kuti chachaya.



Ndakabuda mumba ndiri 180  
ndakananga kumba kwaSabhuku  
kokumbira mota. Ndakamhanya  
zvekuti vais angana neni vaiti pamwe  
dzadambuka. Ndamasvika  
kwasabhuku and luck enough  
ndakatowana varipo sabhuku vacho.  
Ndakavaudza zviripaground ndobva  
vatoti tipinde mumota timhanye.

Takasvika kumba ndokumutora

zvese nepreparation apa ayiridza  
mhere sei.....

\*Gogo ndakufa ini ....mhai ndakuuya  
kwamuri hiiii hiiii \*

Takasvika pachipatara ndobva  
atoendeswa kulabour room.

Ndakasara ndikatanga kumamata  
kuti azvare zvakanaka ende pasina

nguva ndanzwa kuchema  
kwechimwana. Pasina tym futi  
ndakanzwa chimwe chochema.  
Chimwe chikachema futi ndobva  
pambotora time kuchichema 3 ndipo  
pakazochema chimwe zvokuti  
ndakajamba nemufaro wekuti  
ndakanga ndaona chaizvo chaizvo.

Ndakazopinda mukati ndisingagoni  
nekufara.Uyu Nokupa akanga atorara

ende ayiratidza kurukutika.

\*Congratulation gogo muzukuru  
wenyu azvita. Ayita vana 4 , 2  
beautiful girls and 2 handsome  
boys.\* Eish ndainzwa kufara kunge  
vana vacho ndine ukama navo.  
Ndakazokumbira kunovaona ndobva  
vandiratidza pavari.

Ndakaenda kwavakanga vakaiswa  
ndikatanga kuona zvisikana apa  
zvakanga zvakanaka samai wena.

Pandakaenda kuboyz  
ndakashamisika nezvandaiwona.

Ndakambopukuta kumeso ndichiti  
pamwe ndiri kuresva kuona but no  
mhani ndiri munhu mukuru musoro  
haungacheneri mahara.

Vana vakafanana naVatezvara vangu

vakashaya ava kuita photocopy  
worse nechimhupu cheblack chiri  
pamuromo. \*Nhai Mwari chii chiri  
kuitika panapa?.....\*

End of chapter 50

[5/4, 15:55] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/Cul6jBl5>

T8x5mLMl3dAlNA

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

**\*Please do share its a free book\***



\*Story by Revai\*

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 51

\*Nokupa\*

Mazuva akafamba ende zvinhu zvese  
zvemwana kana vana vanorehwa  
nagogo Mutsika zvavepo. Now  
dumbu rangu rakanga rakura zvekuti  
kufamba chaiko ndakanga  
ndisingachagoni kunyangwe kugara  
pasi nekusumuka kwaive konetsa

manje.

Zvisineiwo zuva rekuzvara rakasvika.

Ndakarwadziwa umwe murwadzirwo

wandisati ndakamboita muupenyu

hwangu. Gogo pavakaona zvaipa

ndakaona vachibva pamba vari

mhepo zvokuti dai ndakanga ndisiri

mumarwadzo ndaiseka zvangu coz

masimukiro avakaita akanga asina

kuchipa. Ende pasina nguva vakanga

vadzoka nemota yekwasabhuku  
ndobva yandiendesa kuchipatara.

Ndakatanga ndichiri nedzungu  
ndichiridza mhere ndikaguma  
ndongogomera. Ndakasvika  
kuchipatara ndobva vaenda neni  
mandakafunga kuti ndemekuzvarira.  
Manurse akatanga kudanzira push  
ndakapusha zvine simba mwana  
akabva abuda ende ndakanga

ndotofunga kuti ndapedza basa but  
little did i know kuti handis ati  
ndatanga.

Ndakatanga kunzwa kuside kwangu  
kut pane something and i felt like  
pushing ndobva kwabuda chimwe.

Ndakagara kwezvimaminutes  
mashoma asi kurwadza kuya kwanga  
kuchingoripo zvekuti i end up asking  
God kuti ndizvo zvinonzwa vamwe

vese here kana kuti ini zvangu  
zvakananyanya. The pain was just  
unbearable ndakanzwa simba richita  
kupera especially doc  
pavakanditarisa vakati....

\*Push there are still two babies  
inside.\* Amana pandakanzwa izvi  
svisimba svakanga svasara svakabva

svaenda pazero percent chaiyo.

Ndakaona vana ava vari punishment  
chaiyo ndovachengeta nei ini ndiri  
mbudzi yadhura. Kungofunga izvozvo  
ndakabva ndatanga kuchema  
ini....apa manurse ayingoita noise.....

\*Push , push otherwise you will lose  
the babies.\*



Aaah ndakatoona zviri nani kuti  
mazana acho afire mukati imomo  
plus ndakanga ndaneta simba rese  
rapera. Ndakati ndakarara kudaro  
ndakatanga kuona vision pachipinda  
vamwe sekuru vaive vakapfeka  
hembe dzewhite white ndobva vauya  
pandiri ndokubata ruoko rwangu and  
then he kissed my forehead.

Pavakapedza kundikissa ndakanzwa

rimwe simba richiuya zvekuti  
ndakangowona ndave kupusha  
ndobva umwe abuda and after some  
minutes kwakabuda chimwe. Vana  
vakapfekedzwa apa sekuru vakanga  
vakangondibata ruoko rwangu.  
Vakabva vaenda kune vana and then  
he kissed them ende zvakazoitika  
mberi handizivi.

Ndakazopepuka ndokuwana gogo

vakagara pachituro apa  
vaingonyemwerera zvavo.....

\*Wazvita muzukuru wave mai four.\*

Eish nyaya yekuti ndaita vana four  
yakandibata bata handidi kunyepa  
ndakatanga kuchema ndikanzwa  
gogo voti.....

\*Nhai mai four muri kuchemei pane  
kuti ufare. Unomboziva here kuti  
there are many people out there  
vanoda vana asi havana...\*

\*Hiiiiii hiiiiii gogo vana vacho  
vakawandisa ava ndovapa chii dai ari  
1 better apa chonyanya kundiwardza  
baba vacho handivazivi.

Ndingavamwisa vakakwana here?

Ndinotoshaiwa kuti Mwari

ndakavatadzirei zvekusvika kundidai.

Ndichafarawo rini ndaneta

nekungogara ndichichema ini

. \*

\*Nokupa chisiya kuchema uchidaro

unorwadzisa moyo wangu.

Zvichanaka muzukuru its matter of  
time wanzwa. Vana they are a  
blessing from God ende ivo Mwari  
vatokupa vachiziva kuti he will  
provide all their needs. God's plans  
are to prosper you not to harm you  
but to give you future and hope. So  
these children are a way to your  
blessings and a good future.

\*Don't worry about tomorrow for

tomorrow should worry for itself. If  
you see yourself having many  
problems just know that there is  
something great. Those rejections are  
pushing you to your destiny  
muzukuru. Joseph had to be rejected  
for him to become a governor. Eish  
ndiri kunzwa nyasha dzekuparidza  
pano watondipinza pamweya.  
Handichadi kukuona uchichema  
zvekare please wipe away those

tears.\*

Ndakanga ndisingazivi kuti gogo  
vanototaura chirungu kwacho wena.

Ndakanga ndatojaira chavo  
chakafonyoka. Gogo ava ndazozviona  
nhasi kuti vakatumwa naMwari  
chaiko muupenyu hwangu kuzova  
munyaradzi wangu.



Vakandiparidzira zvandakada.  
Mashoko avo ayinyatsokugara  
mumoyo wangu ndokubva  
andinyaradza akandipa hope yekuti  
the future will be bright. Ndakabva  
ndakumbira kuona vana vangu. Gogo  
vakatanga kundipa zvisikana apa  
ngazvinake zvekuti ndakabva  
ndanzwa kuzvida.

Ndakaramba ndakavatarisa

kwenguva just admiring the beauty of  
my kids. Ndakavatarisa kudero  
ndakatanga kuona sekuti vana ava  
vakafanana namai Kas mir hamheno  
kuda meso angu ari kundi deceiver.  
Ndakabva ndaisa zvisikana pamaside  
pebed ndobva ndati vandipe boys  
dzacho. Ndakapihwa boys dzacho  
but there is something that caught  
my eyes pavana ava vakanga vane  
mhupu pamuromo yandaona pana

sekuru vauya kuzondibets era apa  
kune rimwe divi paive nema features  
ababa vaKas mir.

Ko ivo sekuru vauya vazoenda nepi?  
Kuda vabuda pandakanga ndarara....

\*Gogo mambowona sekuru vanga  
vari muroom yandanga

ndichibatsirirwa?\*

\*Ummmm handina kumbovaona ini  
vakaita sei sekuru ivavo.\*

Ndakavaudza zvavari gogo  
vakaramba vakanyanyara ende  
vairatidza kuti pfungwa dzave kure.  
Vakatora nguva vakadero ndobva  
vazoti.....

\*Nokupa i think waona ngirozi ndiyo  
yakabubets era kuti upone  
zvakanaka.\* Matauriro ayita gogo  
ayiratidza kuti vaindivhara chete ,  
pane something chavari kundivanzira  
maybe ndiri kungomhanyira kufunga  
zvisirizvo.

\*Saka nhai mai four vana mazita avo  
ndivanani.\* Eish ndakanga ndisina  
kana kumbofunga zvemazita ini.  
Ndakabva ndafunga kupa vasikana  
mazita ekuti Nelia and Nelian.  
Ndikati gogo vape vakomanawo.....

\*inga wavapa mazita akanaka fani.  
Vakomana ndi Keniar and Kenvir.\*

Mazita acho akanga akanaka zvawo  
asi maletter K ayindimara zvisingaiti  
ndaibva ndafunga that demon  
Kas mir.

Ndakaita mazuva matatu ndiri  
muchipatara ende gogo vaimira mira  
handidi kunyepa. Vaindivigira chikafu  
chakawanda zvekuti ndakanga  
ndisingapedzi. Kutovaudza kuti  
chakawandisa wainzwa konzi idya

vazukuru vangu vagowana mukaka.

Eish apa kumwisa kwacho korwadza  
sei kungoshingirira otherwise ma1.

Ndaimwisa one by one kusvika zvese  
zvapedza apa zvaikakata especially

boys zvokuti ndakatanga

kuzvibvunza kuti vana vasina kana

vhiki vachimwa soo ko kana

vakasvika 2 months ndopapona here

ipapo.



Ndakazobuda muchipatara but  
kufamba kwaindinetsa. Gogo  
vakauya nemota yekwasabhuku  
ndobva taenda kumba. Takasvika  
kumba zvakanaka ende i was  
surprised nezvinhu zvandakawana  
gogo vakagadzirira vana. Shuwa  
gogo ava was an angel.....

\*Kas mir\*

Pandakasiyiwa kumba naRohit  
ndakabva ndatanga kufunga  
zvakanga ataura. Yeah chana  
chaPriscilla chakafanana naPaul  
zvisingaiti especially chikotsi ,  
Ummm pane nyaya apa. Kana Paul

akamitisa Priscilla zvoreva kuti  
anogona akato dumper Nokupa.

Ivo vanhukadzi vacho vachinyanya  
kuvhura makumbo. Shuwa kana uri  
munhu akakwana ungarara naPaul  
asina kana chinhu do you think  
angakwanisa kukuchengeta munhu  
akadero nxaaa vanhukadzi  
madazvanana evanhu. Kana ari  
saNokupa i want her to suffer

wherever she is akapusa sterek.

Mazuva akafamba ikava mwedzi

zvekuti rimwe zuva hamheno

zvandakatanga kunzwa sooo

zvaisanzwisika. Ndakatanga

kurwadziwa zvisingaiti apa vana

mdara vakanga vasipo. The pain was

just too much zvekuti ndakabva

ndaona kuti varoyi varipo

zvechokwadi. For the first time in my

life ndakatanga kunamata.

Ndakadanidzira mafire nemablood of  
J esus andaingonzwa kuchannel  
inenge yakavhurwa namom.

Ndakaita nguva ndichingorwadziwa  
kusvika kurwadza kuya kwaenda  
kuchipera mbichana mbichana and i  
felt like i have released something  
big but i could not figure it out kuti  
chii.

Vana mdara vakazodzoka vakafara  
fara but handina kumboda  
kuvabvunza coz i was already  
stressed nezvinhu zviri kuitika  
muupenyu hwangu. We had our  
dinner ndobva ndaenda to my room.  
Ndakuda kurara i received a call from  
Rohit.....

\*Hello Kas mir my man.\*

\*Ko iwe shaa unofona nenguva yekuti  
uve uyina madam chiko newe.\*

\*Haaa Kas mir my man i am  
beginning to envy you iwe usina  
mukadzi. Shaa ndatambura kutaura



soo madam havapo paden ende vave  
nemazuva vachibuda vachinonoka  
kudzika apa vanondisiya  
nechimunin'ina chavo chiri kuditira  
mastaera. Ndiri pama1 wangu.\*

\*Ummmm inga zvakaoma wangu  
saka iwe ukusara nechimainini apa  
chichita mastaera waregei kurova

zvinhu wangu?\* ndaida  
kungomunzwa zvangu.

\*Kas mir my man i love my wife and i  
can't cheat her.\*

\*Kana uchida mukadzi wako wangu  
wotosunga dzisimbe. Gadzirisana

nemukadzi wako plus kahure ako  
siyana nako kanokuzadza chirwere .\*

\*Yeah ndiri kukunzwa my man but  
chiheavy machine wangu. Apa  
munyama wangu ndoswera  
ndichiseducwa panozouya madam  
ndichiti nditapudze uturu vanobva  
vasunga zvinhu. Izvezvi ndiri  
kurwadziwa wangu ndoguma  
ndawira shaa unongoziva kuti

sabhuku havafidwe nesadza kaa  
ava.\*

Ummm Rohit akanga ari panguva  
yakaoma chaiko. Takataura nguva  
yakareba achingondidembera but  
ndaingomusimbisa. Asi pamatauriro  
aRohit ndakaona kuti akanga  
atotapirirwa nechimainini zvokuti  
mangwana togona kuzonzwa zvimwe.

Ndakazogeza ndobva ndarara  
zvangu. Mangwana acho ndakamuka  
late coz ndakanga ndisingaendi  
kubasa. Ndakaenda kudinning room  
kodya breakfast ende ndakatowana  
vanamdara varipo. We ate in silence  
and after eating ndakanzwa mdara  
vave kuti.....

\*Eeeh Kas mir son i want you to tell  
me the truth wanzwa. Hauna  
kumborara naNokupa here iwe.\*

Mdara atanga nyaya yake yaNokupa.

\*Dad i have told you several times  
kuti handina kurara naye ini. Do you  
want me to climb the tree kuti

mundinzwe here? I am tired of this  
Nokupa thing aah.\* Ndakanga  
ndatsamwa ini shuwa vanhu  
vanogara vachindibvunza zvinhu  
zvisinabasa. Zuro uno hanzi  
wakarara naNokupa nhumbu  
yakanga anayo ndeyako coz the way  
she was behaving ndizvo zvinoitwa  
nenhumbu dzekwaJ ones what what.  
That Nokupa was pretending in order  
to confuse my parents.....

\*Ummm saka kana musina kurara  
mese why sekuru vangu vauya in my  
dream vakatsamwa vakatendeka  
pakanga pakagara Nokupa akabata  
zvihembe zvevana vadiki 2 zvaive  
zveblue nezvimwe 2 futi zvaive  
zvepink. Saka hope idzi dzorevei?.....





End of chapter 51

[5/4, 15:55] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/E6td13u>

GgQEIWVHO635dLE

\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\*

\*Please do share its a free book\*

\*Story by Revai\*

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 54

**\*Noku\***

Ndakasiya Ruth achirutsa kusvika  
apedza. Ndakatanga kumubvunza  
kuti inhumbu kaa iyi but akandita  
sascum akatanga kuzhinya as if  
ndabvunza chinozhinyisa.

\*Iwe Ruth kurumidza undipindure une

nhumbu here iwe?\*

\*Aah handina nhumbu ndogoiwanepi  
ini ndichiswera pano.\* ndakaona  
zvekuramba ndichitisana nharo naye  
zvisingabetseri. Ndakabva ndapinda  
mumba ndokutora mari yekunotenga  
preg test.

Ndakaenda kumashops ndobva  
ndaiwana ndokudzoka. Ndakawana  
Ruth akagara zvake achidya apple.....

\*Eeh iwe Ruth enda unoita weti  
uwuye nayo.\* Hana kumboda kuita  
nharo akabva ayenda ndokudzoka  
nayo. Ndakavhura chipreg test and i  
read the instruction ndobva  
ndawatevedzera. Ndakanyika chipreg  
test muweti and i waited



kwemaminutes akatarwa.

Pakakwana maminutes aya  
ndakabva ndachibvisa and i was  
shocked nezvandakaona.

Chaitoratidza madouble lines  
meaning Ruth is pregnant.

Ndakagara pasi zvekupererwa chaiko.  
Shuwa ndoti chii kuna mai vake.....

\*Nhai Ruth ndiani muridzi wenhumbu?

Shuwa ndizvo zvaungasarira

uchikona kudzokera namhamha

uchitira kusara uchihura hako.\*

\*Nxaaa iwe Noku usada kundijairira

wanzwa. Hure ndiani hweee

ndambokuudza kuti haina muridzi

nhumbu yacho zvekuti ungandiudza  
kuti ndaihura , undikwanire.\* shuwa  
nezera raRuth ondiudza kuti  
ndimukwanire anonyanyotembei iye  
ari pamba pangu.

\*Ruth ndiri sisi vako wazvinzwa  
usandipundura as if ukupindura Max  
wagutisa kugara pamba pangu.\*

\*Iwe Noku haufi wakaita sisi vangu  
nemoyo waunawo. Wakabata sisi  
vako buda ndibudewo sembwa ndipo  
paungazoda ini plus pano pamba  
pedu tose usati pako sewakaisa  
chitinha.\*

Ndakarwadziwa nemashoko  
andakaudzwa naRuth. Ko ari kuti

pamba pano ndepedu tese akurevei  
chaizvo?

Baba Rohan vakazouya zuva rave  
kuda kunyura. Ruth pakaona Rohit  
akasumuka akanomumbundira  
zvandisina kunzwisisa akabva atora  
brief case ndokuenda nayo  
kubedroom. Iye Rohit wacho hana  
kumboda kana kundimhoresa akaita  
kudarika seasinakundiona.

Ndakabva ndatevera kubedroom  
kwacho ndokumuwana achigwa  
nekubvisa hembe. Ruth akabuda  
mubathroom ndobva ati.....

\*Eeeh Dady ndapedza kuisa mvura  
yenyu yekugeza.\* Apedza kutaura  
akabva arara pabed zvake. Ende

ndakanzwa hasha dzisingaiti.....

\*Rohit what is the meaning of this  
heee? Ruth anokuisira mvura  
yekugeza kuti zvadini huh?\*

\*Noku just shut up wanzwa. Chii  
chokones a kuti andisire mvura

yekugeza kana achikwanisa  
kundiwachira hembe dzangu  
nekundibikira. Handi wakati uri  
kusiya Ruth achinditira zvandoda  
saka nhasi ukuchema nei.\*

\*Usadaro Rohit izvozvo ndizvo zviri  
kuita kuti Ruth asandiona semunhu.  
Izvezvi kutaura soo ane nhumbu.\*  
Pandakataura nyaya yenhumbu



ndakaona Rohit achivhunduka  
zvandisina kunzwisisa.

\*Ane nhumbu??\*

\*Eeh Dady ndave nenhumbu hanti  
tanga tisingashandisi protection ,  
very soon panenge pava najunior  
Rohit \*

Apa Ruth wacho ayitaura akabata  
mabendekeke aRohit. Saka zvichireva  
kuti nhumbu ina Ruth ndeya  
Rohit. Ndambofunga kuti Rohit will  
say something but akatoramba  
akanyarara kureva kuti zviri kutaurwa  
naRuth ichomwadi.

\*But Why Rohit Why? Ungabva

wanhumburisa munin'ina wangu here

?\*

\*Shut up Noku you are the one who  
caused this. Ndakakuudza kuti  
uchachema nevanhu vako ukandita  
benzi. I warned you but you didn't  
listen. Waindisiya nehure rako iri  
raiswera richindisejusa. Paunodzoka

whenever i try to touch you  
waindis ungira play. Apa wakanga  
usinga charari pamba kuda wakanga  
wave nezvikomba. I am a man ende  
ndakagumisira ndaita give up.\*

Amana i never saw this coming. Saka  
zvese zvandaita i was pushing my  
husband mumaoko emumwe

mukadzi. Dai ndakaterera zvangu mai  
vepanext door pamainini  
vakambondiudza kuti ndichenjerere  
Ruth wandosiya nemurume wangu  
ega but i thought rongori jealous.

Zvino ndochemera kunani nhai Mwari?  
Ndakaona zvakanaka kufonera  
mainini ndivaudze zvandaitirwa  
naRuth. Ndakafona ka3 phone  
isinganhungwe. Pachi4 ndipo

pavakazodavira zvavo.....

\* Hello mhamha Ruth anditorera  
murume wangu izvezvi kutaura soo  
ane nhumbu yaRohit.\*

\*Shuwa here? lilililili lilili nhasi  
ndezvekweduwo.\*

\*Nhai mhamha mungabva mafara  
kudero ini ndichikuudzai kuti Ruth  
anga achirara nemurume wangu.\*

\*Ko ndorega kufara iye mwana  
wangu apinda machena sei. Hanti  
waimusiya uchiswera pano  
uchinyima murume bonde waifunga

kuti une yesimbi isingadi mukadzi  
heee.\*

Mashoko amainini ayita kundibaya  
chaiko.

\* Hanti ndimwi maindiudza kuti  
ndimupe ka1 pa2weeks here?\*



\*Aah iwe undisiye wanzwa  
uchandisungisa nenhema dzako  
idzodzo. Wakamboona zvichitwa  
kupi izvozvo. Chidobva pamba  
pemwana wangu anyatsofara  
nemurume wake zvakanaka.\*

\*Mhamha musadaro.....\* ndakabva  
ndakatwa ndisati ndapedza  
zvandaida kutaura.

\*Iwe ndiani mai vako? Handisi mai vako ini. Mai vako vari kuguva avo vangove mabhonzoz. Kana wafunga zvamai vako enda unodedza mabhonzoz iwayo nonsense.\*

Phone yakabva yakatwa sekuti ndivo vakanga vafona. Regai vakuru vakati

kurera imbwa nemukaka inofuma  
yokuruma. Mainini munhu  
wandaifunga kuti vari kundivaka izvo  
vaitondiputsira imba  
yangu. Ndakatora nyoka ndikaipinza  
mumba ndichifunga kuti yave dzvinyu  
nhasi honai nyoka iya yandiruma.

Ndakatanga kudemba kuti dai sisi  
Nokupa varipo vaikwanisa kumira  
neni coz ndiye munhu ega ayindida

zvapakfurikidza. Zvino ndovawanepi  
nhai Mwari? .....

\*Rohit\*

Ndakazoti ndapedza mutambo ndipo  
pandakatanga kuregreter kuti ndaitei

nhai Mwari? Ndakamboedza kuda  
kuvhundutsira Ruth but kaive  
kamufast kakabva kandidyira bhonzo  
wena. Kakati ndikada kufaris a  
kanoudza Noku. Noku ndakanga  
ndisingadi azvize kuti ndakarara  
naRuth.

Kunyangwe takanga tichinetsana  
mukadzi wangu ndaimuda handidi  
kunyepa. Ruth uya akatanga kundi

blackmailer kuti ndikas arara naye futi  
she will tell Nokupa and to avoid that  
ndakanga ndave kungorara naye but  
ndakanga ndave kushandisa  
protection.

Zvimwe ndezvimwe ndingataura  
kamusikana kaive kumberi aka  
nezera rake zvakanga  
zvisingaenderani nezvaita. Mazuva  
akafamba , rimwe zuva ndichibva

kubasa ave manheru ndakawana  
Nokupa akagara pasofa achimwisa  
mwana. Ruth akabva asimuka  
nekundimbundira eish musikana ane  
mamhepo uyu kana kumboda  
kunyara Nokupa hake.

Nxaaa ndizvo zvakaipira hure kana  
ukarara naro robva ratanga kuzvidza  
mai vemba haricha respect mukadzi  
wakawana aripo. Nokupa handina



kumboda kutaura naye ndakamusiya  
akagara paanga ari ndikaenda  
kubedroom ndobva ndatanga  
kubvisa yembe. Nokupa akabva  
apinda uyuwo nyamavhuvhu akabva  
abuda mubathroom achiti Dady  
ndakuisirai mvura yekugeza. Eish  
musikana uyu akanga oda kumakisa  
big time apa akabva atokwira pabed.

Nokupa akamboda kupenga penga

ndikamuudza chokwadi chemahara.  
Ndakazovhunduka pandakaudzwa  
kuti Ruth ane nhumbu apa akazoita  
ma1 Ruth amanyira kutaura zvese  
nxaaa akandibhowa nemawara ake.

Nokupa akatanga kuchema  
achindipopotera. Ndakamuudza  
zvinoenderana naye ndobva abuda  
ndikasara naRuth.....

\*Nhaiwe Ruth what was the meaning  
of that heeee.\* What was the need to  
tell Nokupa kuti nhumbu ndeyangu?\*

\*Ko ndogovanzi rei nhai baba juju.  
Itogadzirirai mari yekundiroora apo.\*

\*Iwe hure kangamwa zvako handifi  
ndakaroorwa iwe ....i love mukadzi  
wangu wanzwa.\*

Akangoseka ndobva abuda. Nyangwe  
kugeza kwacho ndakato konewa  
nestress. Ndakatanga kufunga kuti  
ndodini manje naRuth uyu.  
Ndakazorara pasina chisvinu  
chandaronga.

Mangwana acho ndakarega kuenda kubasa and i decided to call Kashmir ndichimubunza kuti ariko here and luck enough ayivepo. Ndakava ndaronga kuenda kwaKas mir, kuda angandipa maideas arinani.

Ndakageza ndokubva ndapfeka simple but smart. Ndakapinda

mumota mangu ndini hutu  
ndakananga kwaKas mir. Ndakasvika  
ndokuwana maparents ake agere  
ndobva ndavamhoresa zvakanaka.

Ndakaenda kuroom kwaKas mir and  
he was busy achizora mafuta.....

\*Ko iwe shaa unongopinda seuri  
kupinda mumwena sei? Ko ukawana

ndakavharira.\*

Ndakamboseka kukangamwa nhamo  
dzangu dzese. Ndakazopinza nyaya  
yangu mudariro.

\*Kas mir my man zvinhu hazvina  
kumira zvakanaka kumba uko.\*

\*Chiko wangu? Asi nanhasi madam  
vakangosunga zvinhu. Kana zvanetsa  
wangu bata rape iwe munhu  
wakamubvisira mari inotyisa uya  
hafaniri kukunyima zvinhu  
zvawakabhadharira mhani.\*

Amana Kas mir anotofunga zvake  
zvekupenga. Hatozivi kuti ndapara  
hombesa kumba uko. Kunyangwe  
Noku ayindis ungira zvinhu ndipo



pandingazorepa here. Mamwe  
maadvice atopihwa neshamwari  
dzedu akanyanya.

\*Haaa shaa pakaipa wena  
ndakapedzisira ndarara nekaRuth  
saka kave nenhumbu wangu.\*

\*Aah Rohit my man usandiudza

mhani shuwa ungarara nehure wobva  
wamitisa futi. Zvawaimboita  
semunhu akangwara wani you have  
disappointed me shaa saka Noku  
akuzviziva here.\*

Ndakabva ndamuudza yes e  
yakatambika nesituation iripaden.  
Ndakaona achidzungudza musoro  
akatanga kufamba famba ndikanzwa  
oti.....

\*Rohit shaa wakazonyanya kuri  
regerera hure rako. Dai ndirini ndairi  
rova panoda varume ipapo zvokuti  
ayifa akavenga chinhu chinonzi  
murume. Newewo shaa dai  
wakaenda panze ukanorova zvimahit  
and run kwete mabororo awakaita.  
Uchenjere kuchengeteswa gora  
wangu.\*

Ndakaswera kwana Kas mir  
achingondipopotera zvekuti hana  
kumbokwanisa kuwana solution  
yeproblem yangu. Ndave kuenda  
kumba akabva ati.....

\*Rohit unofanira kunyora zuva  
rawarara nehure iro ro pasi

ugokwanisa kucalculator coz  
ungachengeteswa mwana asiri wako  
mahure akangwarisa wangu  
ndakamboposa ndarohwa 10 nyaaa  
naPriscilla. Enda kuden ikoko  
unomira mira semurume.\*

Ndakazoenda kumba ndikasvika  
kusina kumira mushe uri musindo  
wega wega. Ruth namai vake vaive  
busy kurova Noku apa mwana wangu

achichema ari pasi. Ndakanzwa  
moyo uchienda kure chaiko.

Ndakasvika ndokurova Ruth zvekuti  
ndega ndakasara ndonzwa maoko  
nekurova apa mai vacho vakanga  
vongoridza mhere.....

\*Imi mai ndakakunyararirai  
zvikakwana. Hunhu vani hwamuri

kuita pano nehure renyu mhaa.

Ndizvo zvamakaraira mwana wenyu

kuti azotore murume wemunhu

heeee. Nxaaa kurumidzai kubva

pamba pangu ndis ati

ndakukangamwai apo.\*

Vakamboda kupenga penga nhema

hanzi wakanhumburisa mwana

wangu unotofanira kumuroora chete.

Vakazoenda ndavasikiza nembama.

Ndakaenda kubedroom ndikwana

Noku achichema zvaisirisira.

Ndakamboda kumubata ndobva

andivhazhurira kure. Akabva atobuda

ndakamutevera ndikaona achitora

mwana ndokubva abuda gate. I tried

to stop her asi ndakakonewa.

After an hour ndakanzwa ndofonerwa



namai vaKas mir vachiti ndiuye  
kumba kwavo ende ndakabva  
ndaziva kuti ndiko kwaenda naNoku.  
Handina kuda kutambisa nguva ,  
ndakapinda munzira ndakanangako.  
Pasina nguva ndakanga ndasvika.

Ndakapinda ndikawana mai K  
vakagara naNoku vakabata mwana  
apa maparents angu akanga aripo  
futi. Ndakavamhoresa vakadavira

zviya zviya ndikabva ndaziva kuti  
pakaipa. Ndakanzwa mdara voti.....

\*Ko iwe Rohit chii ichi heeee?

Ndaifunga kuti uri munhu kwaye izvo  
uri dununu remunhu. Unorega  
mahure ako achirova mukadzi sei.\*

Aah ndakaramba ndakanyarara ini.  
Nyangwe ndimiwo ndaipapindura

ndakati chii ipapa. Ndakangoona  
ndawirwa ndakutanga kurohwa. Eyy  
zvibhakerwa zvaita kunaya heavy.

Ndakazobetserwa naKasimir nababa  
vake vakabata. Imi ndakabva ndatora  
mukana iwoyo kutiza ndichinovanda  
paseri pesofa.....

\*Jones leave me ndipedzerane

nebenzi rangu iri shuwa munhu  
ungamitisa iwe une mukadzi  
mumba.\* Mdara wangu akanga ari  
munhu asingadi zvinhu zvisina basa.

\*James mumwe wangu zvinhu  
hazvigadzirisiki nenoise. Ngatigare  
pasi tibvunze vana kuti zvakafamba  
sei then tobva tavagadzirisa.\*

Mdara vakazogara pasi. Ini  
ndakanogara pedo naKas mir kunova  
kwaive kure namdara coz ndakanga  
ndisingamutembi ayigona  
kundipamha chifight futi.  
Ndakatanga kugadziris a shaya yangu  
yakaga yapes ana. Kas mir  
ndaimuwona achikuvvara nekuseka  
zvake nxaaa ndichamubata zvangu.

Nyaya yakazopinzwa mudariro kuti  
zvakaifamba sei ndobva ndataura  
nyaya sezvairi. Noku akanzi ataurewo  
divi rake ndobva ataura ende  
zvaingove pachena kuti ndiye ari  
wrong.....

\*Nhais makhosi wakanga usingafaniri  
kudero murume wako. Inga

takakurayira wani iwe wakutevedzera  
zvinotaurwa nemumwe munhu.\*

vakadero Mrs J ones apa mhamha  
vakanga vakanyarara zvavo. Mhamha  
vakanga vari munhu asingafariri  
kutura.

\*Kunyangwe zvakadaro akanga  
asingafaniri kuhura. Inga

tinombonetsana mudzimba asi  
hatibudi panze kusvika  
tagadzirisana.\* Eish mdara akanga  
akandimaka uyu. Vanhu vakazotanga  
kubvunza kuti Ruth todini naye?  
Ndakanzi nditaure zvandaiwona  
ndobva ndati.....

\*Eeeh ini ndanga ndichifunga kuti



Ruth agare pamba kusvika apona  
then ndozowona way forward.\*

Ndapedza kutaura vanhu vakaramba  
vakanyarara ndokubva Noku anzi  
ataurewo.....

\*Aah ini handingagari panhu pamwe  
naRuth coz ungagara uri musindo.  
Zviri nani hangu ndibve pamba

pacho

\*

Akanga ochema futi. Vana momz  
vakazopinda bus y rekumunyaradza.  
Ndakanzwa Kas mir ave kuti.....

\*Ummm ini i think kuti Ruth  
naNokupa vagare vese hazvite. Rohit  
you have to look for a place ichagara  
Ruth iyeye kus vika apona and then

we go for DNA coz ukapusa  
unochengeteswa gora risiri rako  
nemahure.\*





End of chapter 54

[5/4, 15:55] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/E6td13u>

GgQEIWVHO635dLE

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

**\*Please do share its a free book\***

**\*Story by Revai\***

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 53



**\*Mainini\***

Ini ndakakura ndiri munhu ane godo  
neruchiva. Ndaingoda kuti zvese  
zvakanaka zvive zvangu ende  
nezvisinewo ndakabva ndaroorwa  
nemunhu ane utsinyewo. Murume  
wangu akanga ane utsinye asi

kunyangwe zvakadero taipindirana.

Rimwe zuva murume wangu akauya

kumba achifara.....

\*Ko nhai murume wangu ukufarirei

ukadaro?\* Akagara pasi

zvakanakanaka ndikanzwa

okosorera....

\*Maimwana ndabuda bhobho.

Zvekugara kuno kughetto zvapera  
mukadzi wangu takunogara kunofura  
mhupo. Pane nyaya yandoda  
kukuudza asi ndivimbise kuti haufi  
wakabuda musaga.\*

Aah nekuda nyaya ndakatovavimbisa  
plus ndepapi pandaizofumura  
murume wangu.

\*Eeeh maimwana mowona nyaya  
iripo ndeyekuti.... Hanti munowona  
Baba Nokupa hasi mukoma wangu  
chaiye. Mhai vakatouya naye ichiri  
mimba akazvarirwa kumhuri  
yekwedu akachengetwa kusvika  
akura seizvi. Baba vacho vakashaya  
vakasiya pfuma yakawanda dzimba  
nemota zvichinzi zvigopihwa

mukoma. Saka ini nehanzvadzi  
dzangu taenda and then  
ndakapretender as if ndini mukoma  
ndobva vatipa pfuma yes e tikabva  
tagoverana nevamwe vangu.\*

Aah ndakashamiswa nezvakanga  
zvaitwa apa asi ndakazvifarira manje  
kuti upenyu hwedu hwochichinja  
manje vamwe mai vachikaura  
nemaricho.

\* Saka apa muri kureva kuti vanhu  
ava vatotenda zvamavaudza kuti  
ndimi Desmond.\*

\*It was easy for them to agree  
because vakanga vasati  
vakambomuona Desmond wacho  
plus taita lucky kuti mchembere  
akashaya.\*

Zuva rakanonoka kuvira, i couldn't  
wait kunogara kuma low density  
kwandongonzwa nembiri kuti  
kunogara varungu. Takarara  
mangwana acho akasvika. Takabva  
tatopinda munzira takananga  
kwazvakarehwa apa takangoinda  
takarembere dza maoko coz takanga  
tanzi tisiye zvese hembe  
ndonokutengerai dzimwe.



Takasvika pamba pachu ende  
ndakapa kutenda apa zimba racho  
munakiro wacho wakanyanya.

kunyangwe dzimba dzataiwona  
muma movie dzaisara pasi.

Takapinda mumba eish vakafa  
havana chavakaona. Sofa racho raita  
seri chakumhoresa. Imba yacho  
yaive nezvese, chayaingoda vanhu  
vekuigara chete. Shuwa Mwari

wandirangarira.

Upenyu hwakanga hwachichinja  
zvino ndakanga ndave madam boss  
uku Ruth nevamwe vake vakanga  
voenda kumabetter schools.

Pakashaya mai Nokupa Desmond  
akaripiswa , mari taive nayo yababa  
vake asi hatina kumboda  
kumubatsira. Even karutsava  
kakasiyiwa hapana kana akakatora.

Zvimwe ndezvimwe Nokupa  
ndomutya mwana uya. Akachengeta  
karusvava zvakandishamisa coz i  
thought kuti svinofa. Baba Nokupa  
vakazotevera mukadzi wavo tikabva  
taenda kunhamo neano mazimota  
apa yembe takanga takaprintisa  
akanyorwa rest in peace Desmond  
Sibanda. Chikafu takaita kutengera  
chifunhu. Pavana takaramba kutora

ko taiwadini magora emumwe  
munhu.

Mazuva akafamba akava makore  
tisina kunzwa nezvana Nokupa apa  
pamba patakanga tave kugara  
pakanga pasinga chagariki. Waigona  
kumuka wowana hembe dzose dziri  
pasi apa dzine mvura sometimes  
kungonzwa mamwe mazi sound  
anotyisa.

Takaguma tabva pamba paya coz  
pakanga pave kurema kugarika.

Dzimba dzekurombwa dzonetsa  
sterek. Takadzokera kuGlen View  
kwedu kwakudhara apa ndipo  
pakatanga kuoma upenyu manje.

Rimwe zuva ndakaona murume  
wangu achiuya achindiudza kuti  
Noku akuda kuroorwa kkkkkk.

Takamboseka nemurume wangu

tichizvibvunza kuti murume musvinu  
here iye.

Baba Ruth vakanodana hama dzese  
vachidziudza nezvamarooro asi  
vakaramba nokuti vaifunga kuti  
hapana chinhu chisvinu chaibuda.

Zuva rekuroora rakasvika imi i was  
surprised kuchipinda varume vasvinu  
vakanga vakachena kuchinzi ndivo  
vanyai. Mari yakazobvisiwa ipapo

yakandishamis a wena.

Yakasvika nguva yekuti vakwasha  
vachipinda mumba. Patakaratidza  
murume wacho ndakanzwa godo  
richita kundigara muhuro chaiko.  
Hanti dai ari Ruth ndichifara. Noku  
akachata zvakanaka asi ini  
ndaingonzwa godo rangu  
richingokura.

Pasina kana vhiki Noku achata  
takanzwa kuchinzi Nokupa akuda  
kuroorwa. Mangwana acho pakabva  
pauya vanhu vakavaka pamba  
ndobva vapagadzira bhoo zvese  
nekuisa magetsi nemvura zvokuti  
ndakabva ndaziva kuti uyu munhu ari  
kuda kuroora Nokupa imbinga chaiyo.



Zuva remarooro raNokupa rakasvika  
ende pakabviswa zvakashamisira  
vanhu vese. Apa murume wacho  
akanga akanaka  
zvekurevesa. Muchato wakazoitwa  
and evrthing was lit asi  
nechemumoyo ndazviudza kuti  
pakati pemurume waNoku naNokupa  
1 wavo anofanira kutorwa naRuth.

Mazuva akafamba ikava mwedzi

negore upenyu hwanga hwave  
kuenda huchioma . Rimwe zuva  
ndaitobva kokwereta s vimari  
mumaraini ndipo pandowana Nokupa  
ari panze ende ndakafara  
ndichifunga kuti awuya negrocery  
kaa asi ndakazobhowena asina  
kuuya nechinhua nxaa.

Ndakamuraris a muimba yanaMax  
ndobva ndamupa nemachira

anonhuwa weti. Mangwana acho  
ndakafonera Noku ndichida  
kumuudza kuti rumukoma rwake ruri  
pano ende ndipo pakandiudza  
zvakanishamisa wena. Ndakafara  
pandakanzwa kuti Nokupa akahura  
akadzingwa coz ndaitoda kuona vana  
ava vachitambura chaiko.

Ndakabva ndamumutsa  
nekumudzinga pamba pangu and i

was planning kutoti Ruth wacho  
achitorwa naKas mir. Ndakamufonera  
Kas mir....

\*Hello mukwasha.\*

\*Heyy you old woman ndian  
mukwasha wako , matogeza here  
mabori zvekuti mungamukira

kundifonera kudai muchikona  
kudzidzis a mahure enyu kuvhara  
makumbo. Mus afa makandifonera  
mazvinzwa. Nxaaa mahure mus ha  
wose.\* iiiii mukomana zvari rough  
uyu. Shuwa kuudza mukadzi mukuru  
seni nezvemabori. Hindava asina  
matyira nhaimi.

Uyu Kas mir ndakaona kuti nerough  
yake haiti kutora mwana wangu

better ayende kunewa Noku. NaNoku  
takanga togara tichitaura ende  
ndaيدا kumusvededza padhuze  
ndobva ndomurova yakapenga.

Rimwe zuva ndaitobva kumashops  
ndipo pandakafunga kufonera Noku  
ndichibvunza mwana zvebhaizi. Noku  
wacho akabva ati ndiuye kuzowona  
mwana and i was happy kuti  
ndatowana mukana wekuenda

naRuth. Ndakasvika kumba  
ndichipinda muroom maRuth uyo  
wandakawana ari busy kurohwa  
zvinhu naRasta.

Rasta pavakandiona Havana kana  
kumboratidza kuvhunduka. Vakabva  
vanyatsopfeka hembe dzavo dzese  
ndakatarisa.....

\*ko iwe hindava usina matyira  
nhaiwe kana kumbondinyara kuti  
ndiri muno.\*

\*Ndogotypei zvangu iye mwana wenyu  
andipinza muno ega plus dai  
muchinyarika dai mwana wenyu  
asina kumboti ndiuye ndirove zvinhu  
pano. Ibvai apo ndibude zvangu.\*



Kutaura chokwadi ndakarwadziwa  
nemashoko akataurwa naRatsa apa  
iye Ruth wacho ayisambogaya  
chinhw.....

\*Nhais Ruth mwanangu why uchida  
kundisvonesa. Zuro ndizuro  
wakawanikidzwa une murume  
wemunhu. Chimbosiya zvauri kuita

izvi ndoda kuti uwanewo munhu ari  
nani semurume waNoku.\*

\*Izvezvi sumuka unogeza tiri kuenda  
kumba kwaNoku. Ndoda kuti uekitire  
murume waNoku kusvika arara newe  
wobva waita nhumbu. Kana wangoita  
nhumbu chete Noku tomudzinga iwe  
wosara nemurume wako woga.\*

\*

hiiii shuwa here

mhamha ende munoronga wena apa

murume wacho ndaitomunzwira

shuga. Manje mirai muwone murume

ndiri kuzotora musandityire.\*

Takazogadzirira ndobva tapinda

mumota yakanga yauya kuzotitora.

Takasvika pamba pacho apa

pakanga pakarongeka handidi

kunyepa. Takapihwa food ndobva

tadya. Murume wacho akasvika  
ndobva Ruth atomhanya  
kombundira Rohit zvekuti  
ndakanyemwerera nechemumoyo  
ndikati mwana wangu anoshandika  
naye.

Mazuva akafamba tichigara pamba  
apa ende Nokupa ndaimupaka  
poison yekuti inokonzera kuti  
asawirirane nemurume.

Ndakazodzokera kumba ndikasiya  
Ruth apa zigrocery randakanga  
ndatengerwa ndaitopedza gore  
chairo.

Noku ndaimuti awuye kumba kwangu  
dzimwe nguva ndichiti arare  
ndichitira kuti Ruth awane time  
yekuita chivanhu chacho. Mumwe  
musi Ruth akanditumira message  
achindiudza kuti zvaita eish

ndakafara veduwe kuti manje manje

ndinenge ndatopinda mushuga.

Ndakanga ndongonamata kuti dai

nhumbu ikabata.....

\*Ruth\*

Ruth wacho ndini. Ndiri musikana  
uno kunaku kana pari pastructure  
ndakaita kuramwirwa chaiko. Tisu  
vaya vamunoti beauty without brain,

yeah i do agree kuti i have beauty  
without brain. Ndinoda mari  
zvisingaiti zvekuti kunyangwe  
zvikanzi uraya vabereki ndouraya. I  
can do anything for money ndosaka  
ndairara nevanhu vakasiyana siyana.

Kunyangwe akava ari murume  
wemunhu kana sekuru zvavo chikuru  
vane mari ndaita yes e yavada. One  
day ndakazowanikidzwa namomz



ndina Rasta ende vakandibhowa coz  
Ratsa vaiziva zvavaita ivavo.

Mhamha vakazondiudza nyaya  
yandakafarira . Zvakagara murume  
waNoku ndaitomuda heavy and i had  
promised myself kuti ndichamutora  
chete because he had everything that  
a woman wants. Mari anayo plus iye  
wacho akanaka. Takaenda kumba  
kwaNoku apa zimba racho raita seri

chakumhoresa.

Mumoyo mangu ndaitofara  
ndichizviudza kuti manje manje  
ndinenge ndave muridzi wepano.

Mom vakazodzokera ndobva ndasara  
zvangu. Ndakatanga kuita basa rese  
zvese nekuwachira hubby wangu.

Noku akanga ogara achienda  
kwamhamha iniwo ndaisara ndichita  
mastaera.

One day ndaitobva kogeza zvangu  
ndakamonera towel. Ndakabva  
ndaona Bamkuru vachiuya  
nekwandiri. Vakati vave pedo neni  
ndikabva ndadonhedza tauro maune  
ndokusara ndiri musvo. Ndakabva  
ndamhanya kunovambundira zvekuti  
ndakatanga kunzwa kubayiwa bayiwa  
ndikabva ndaziva kuti zvaipa.....

\*Sorry Bamkuru ndanga ndisina  
kuona kuti ndakashama.\* ndakabva  
ndabva pavari ndikabva  
ndanyatsokotama ndokunhonga  
tauro rangu ndokupinda muroom  
mangu.

Ende kubva musi wavakandiona  
ndakashama bamkuru vakanga vave  
kundi avoider zvekuti ndakanga  
ndisingachawani time yekuvaitira

mastaera. Ndakazowona kuvaendera  
kuroom kwavo ndichiti ndoda kuti  
vandigadzirire facebook yangu iri  
plan kwayo. Ndakapfeka kanight  
dress kangu kadiki apa kaibudisa  
zvese ndokubva ndaenda.

Ndakasvika nokupinda handina  
kumboda kana kugogodza hanti very  
soon ndenge ndave muridzi.

Ndakavaudza zvandakanga ndavinga

ndokubva vatanga kunditira asi  
ndaiwona kuti ziso ravo riri pandiri.  
Sezvisineiwo pakabva parira song  
yaFreeman nechemumoyo ndikati  
Mwari mandibvira nepi.

Ndakasimuka pabed ndikatanga  
kuwaina. Ndaitamba zvekuda  
kukanganisa vamwe bambo brain.  
Ndakavatora ndobva tatanga  
kutamba ende shasha yaigona

kutamba wena. Mukutamba imomo  
makamutsa zvakawanda kusvika  
mutambo watsvuka and i wa so  
happy kuti zvandakanga ndichida  
zvaitika.

Tapedza paya ndakanzwa munhu ave  
kunyepera kudzungaira....

\*This was a mistake mainini

hatifaniri kuzvipamha futi.\*

\*Bamkuru why muchida  
kundirwadzis a inga manga  
muchinakirwa wani. Hapana mistake  
inoita kuti munhu adetembe mutupo  
wangu sezvamanga muchita.\*

\*You bitch you are the one who  
seduced me wanzwa get out of my



room.\*

\*Musada kuita dzungu renhema kana  
mukada kufaris a ndomuudza Nokupa.  
Kana muchida ndisamuudza  
motofanira kugara muchiuya kuroom  
kwangu. Kutaura chomwadi bamkuru  
makapenga hengu \*

Ndamadaro zvangu ndichibuda

muroom mavo ko basa ndakanga  
ndapedza chakanga changosara  
inhumbu chete. Bamkuru vakanga  
vouya kuroom kwangu everyday ende  
upenyu hwakanga hwofamba manje  
vamwe mai vachingoswera  
kumaraini.

Ndakanga ndave netwo weeks  
ndichirara NaRohit ende  
ndakangotanga kungorutsa

zvisinganzwisiki. One day ndaibika  
mazai anova akasumudza moyo  
wangu. Ndakabuda mukitchen  
neback door ndichienda panze.  
Ndakarutsa zvandisati ndakamboita  
muupenyu hwangu. Ndapedza  
ndakaona Noku akanditarisa  
akabatira muchiuno ndikanzwa  
oti.....

\*Inhumbu kaa iyi?\* Pakangotaura

nyaya yenhumbu ndakabva  
ndazhinya coz ndakanga ndave  
kuziva kuti basa ndachipedza  
zvino.....

End of chapter 53

[5/4, 15:56] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO: Follow this [link](#) to join my

WhatsApp group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/CRnxoHwEfoa3gWhWLD6zg9>

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/E6td13uGgQEIWVHO635dLE>

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

\*Please do share its a free book\*

\*Story by Revai Hove\*

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 56



**\*Gogo Mutsika\***

Vana vaNokupa vakaunza mufaro  
mukuru muupenyu hwangu. Ndaiti  
ndikavatarisa ndainzwa misodzi  
kubuda vaindifungisa mwana wangu  
Danyeri wesi kana zvichiseka sooo.

Mazuva akafamba apa zvivazukuru  
zvangu zvaikura zvisingaiti manje  
ndakanga ndonzwira mai vacho tsitsi  
vakanga vaonda zvaisirisa,  
musatambe nekumwisa vana 4 imi.  
Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti nditengesese  
mombe zvangu kuti akwanise  
kutenga mikaka  
yevana. Akambotanga achiramba  
ende ndakanga ndatoziva zviri

mupfungwa make.

She was refusing because ari  
kufunga kuti handina ukama nevana  
ava. Ini ndakatozviziva mazuva apera  
mushure ndanamata ndokubva  
ndaratidzwa iri vision.

Rega kuchinzi usafa wakashainira  
munhu coz hauzivi kuti mangwana

rakamira sei. Mwari vanopindura  
minamoto yedu nenzira dzakasiyana  
siyana. Ndaigara ndichichema  
ndichiti Mwari help me to locate  
where my son is and he heard my  
humble cry ndokuunza Nokupa in my  
life anova iye nhasi uno achaita  
ndisangane naDhanyeri mwana  
wangu.

Pakanga poda kuenda mai 4

kudhorobha i heard a voice  
saying.....

\* Udza munhu uyu kuti  
achanosangana nemuedzo asi  
ngashinge.\*

Ndakamuudza mai 4 and then she  
left.Ndakasara ndiri worried  
ndikatanga kuzvibvunza mibvunzo

isina anopindura. Mai 4  
achanosangana nemuedzo wakaita  
sei chaizvo ?, kuti achabirwa mari  
here?

Ndakaguma ndasiyana nekufunga  
coz musoro wakanga wototema.

Ndakangoita kashort prayer mumoyo  
ndikati \* " Mwari chengetedzai  
nherera yenyu iyi. " \*

Vana 4 ndakava varaidza kusvika  
varara. Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti  
nditore duri rangu nechibage ndipwe  
mashazhari ekuzomwisa tea  
mangwana. Ndakatora zvinhu zvangu  
zvese zvandaيدا kuzoshandisa.  
Ndakatanga kupwa zvangu  
ndichimba kanziyo kuti  
zvindirerukure.

Ndichipwa kudaro ndakanzwa vana 4



vachita kuvhurira zimhere  
rakandityisa wena. Ndakarova tachi  
ndakananga pamumvuri wandakanga  
ndavasiya vari. Ndakanga  
ndotofunga kuti pamwe varumwa  
nenyoka kaaa but nyoka hairumi  
vana vadiki. Ndakatanga kutarisira  
pavakanga vakarara ndichifunga kuti  
pamwe ndichaona something  
chinenge chavaruma but handina  
kana chandakaona.

Munoziva unoita sebenzi mukadzi  
mukuru shuwa , apa vana vacho  
vaigoramba vachizhamba zvekuti  
ndakapedzisira ndapererwa ini. Dai  
ayive hwani zvaive nani  
ndaimubereka ndondeya ndeya naye ,  
manje 4 ndovanyaradza sei nhai  
Mwari?

Ndakatanga kusimudza one by one  
ndichisvusvudzira asi hapana  
zvazvakabetsera. Ndaneta  
nekuvanyaradza something clicked  
unto my mind. Yeah ndofunga vana  
ava pane chakaipa chavari kuona  
chete. Ndakazvisumudza one by one  
ndichivaisa kuprayer room.

Ndapedza kuvaisa ndakabva  
ndavhara door ndokutanga kurova

prayer.....

\*You devil you have no power  
muupenyu hwevana ava vakatengwa  
neropa raJesu so i arrest all your  
powers in the name of Jesus. Every  
weapon that is fashioned against  
then shall not prosper. Mweya yes e  
iri kutumirwa newakaipa i destroy it  
by fire ,fire

,firrrrrre

.....\*

Ndakanamata vanhu vashe asi  
vakangoramba vachichema.

Ndakatanga kubvunza Mwari kuti chii  
chiri kuitika and then i began to see a  
vision zvese zvaitika kunamai 4.

Vana vakazonyarara paka disappear  
vision yacho. Eish saka sometimes  
we pray and think that God doesn't  
want to answer our prayers tirisu tiri  
wrong tiri kunamatira zvinhu zvisipo  
seni i was busy binding maspirits

asitoripo zvawo.

Ndakanzwa kurwadziwa  
nezvandaiwona apa shuwa mwana  
waDhanyeri ane moyo wakaipa  
sewavamwene vangu. She is the  
same person akandidzinga sembwa  
nevana vavo. Mwana waDhanyeri  
ndaيدا kuzomufemesa moto mirai  
muwone ibenzi remunhu...nxaaa  
ndivo vana vanofanira kurasiswa ava

kana kubvisiwa vachiri nhumbu  
chaiyo.

Ndaingonamata nechemumoyo kuti  
mai 4 vawane simba vakwanise  
kusvika kumba zvakanaka. Kwave  
kuda kusvika mai 4 vakabva vasvika  
apa ayita kukwekweredza makumbo.  
Ndakamhanya komugamuchira  
chisaga ndobva ndachisa mumba.  
Iye akabva apinda mumba ndokubva

andimbundira ndokutanga kuchema.

Ndaingomubhabhadzira achichema  
kudaro. Akachema zvekuti  
ndapedzisira ndakuda  
kuchemawo.....

\*Chinyarara muzukuru wangu.\*



\*Hiiii hiiii go -gogo Ka-kas-mir aah  
ndi-ndinyadzisa pa-pa-mberi pevanhu  
ini. Ku-ku- ndita chiseko ini hiiii  
hiiii . \*

Yeah benzi rekwedu rakanga  
ramurwadzisa chaiko ende  
ndakatowona kuti amuregerere musi  
wachaziva kuti vana 4 vana vake

kuchanetsa sterek.

\*Chinyarara muzukuru one day  
achakupfugamira munhu iyeye  
achikumbira ruregerero mark my  
words.\*

\*Hakuna zvakadero gogo you don't

know that demon. Nhasi andita  
ndifeele as if i am not a human being ,  
kunditi ndorwara pazere vanhu ini  
izvezvi mumota yandanga  
ndiri vanhu vanga  
vachindishoropodza zvisingaiti hiiiii  
hiiiii zviri nani ndife ndizorore zvangu  
ndaneta ini \*

\*Nokupakwashe usafa wakataura  
mashoko iwawo wanzwa. Kana wafa

unoda kuti vana 4 vasare nani. Unoda  
vararame upenyu hwakararama usina  
vabereki here. You are not cursed my  
child ichiri nguva Mwari hadhakwe  
one day uchafarawo muzukuru ende  
kana ndakatarisa mufaro wako wave  
pedyo.\*

Ndakamuudza mashoko enyaradzo  
but i could see kuti mumoyo make  
makazara nehatred isingaiti.

Mwedzi yakafamba ende vana4  
vakanga vodzidzira kumira apa mai  
vacho vakanga vasingabvi kuma  
piece job vachiwachira vanhu  
nekucherera mvura mabhiridha ,  
mwana ayishanda iye. Mari  
yakapihwa nebenzi riya hanzi  
handishandisi ndoda kuichengeta  
ndiyo ichazoendes a vana 4 kuchikoro.  
Kuti ndimuudze kuti uri kupedza

nguva shandisa mari iyoyo mwana  
waDhanyeri achazvidzidzisira vana  
vake ndakaona zvisingaite.

Manje mushandiro waita mai 4  
wakanga usingaiti, kunyangwe basa  
revanhurume ayita akanga  
asingasarudzi. Ndakamboedza  
kumbomutsiura.....

\*Nhai mai 4 unoda kufa uri mwanana  
asi? Mamwe mabasa awuri kuita  
achakukuvadza mitezo especially  
musana uyo ukasiyiwa nemurume  
ahiii.\*

\*Haaa gogo 4 kaa ini musandityire  
ndiri simbi inodya dzimwe and i don't  
think ndichafa ndakaroowa ini. I hate

man they are so cruel. All the  
problems that i am facing its all  
because of men. Izvezvi umwe  
akandipa nhumbu ndisingazvizivi  
umwe ndokundita chiseko nenyika  
saka zvevarume handidi zvangu.\*

\*Izvezvi ndikawana mari yangu  
kwamai Lameki kwandaitema huni  
nekugadzira ngarani ndoda  
kutodzidzira karate ndoda kuvhuna



benzi rakandibata chibharo  
nekundinhumburis a iroro.\*

\*Ndingomubata chete ndoda  
kumutena mirai muone kana  
ndichifira mujere zviri nani coz  
mumoyo mangu hamuna rugare  
kusvika ndabata nhubu iyoyo. Ko zoti

Kas mir J ones i will take  
my revenge ndoda kumurova mberi  
pedzimwe mbinga and no one will

stop me even his damn guards. I  
want him to feel the pain of being  
humiliated pamberi pevanhu.\* Apa  
ayitaura achirovera chibhakera pasi  
apa ziso rakanga rabuda raita  
kutsvuka kuti piriviri semunhu arova  
mbanje.

Ummmm yeah uyu hachasi Nokupa

wandaiziva uyu ave mumwe ane  
bitterness ine makuva mukati. Zvino  
muzukuru wangu achapona akuda  
kuenderwa kukarate????

\*Kas mir\*

Pandakapedza kutaura namdara  
handina kumbozvisa mumusoro kuti  
vati ndisatsika paden pavo. Mota  
dzakarohwa zvemufirimu zvekuti  
pasina time ndakanga ndatopindira  
paden.

Ndakavhurirwa door ne1 of my  
guards ndobva abata briefcase  
yangu. Ndakatanga kufamba  
ndichipinda mumba. Ndakati ndave  
kusvika pedo nepaive nana mdara  
ndakanzwa vave kuti.....

\*Stop right there you devil. Inga  
ndakuudza kuti usafa watsika pano,

uri kuts vakei?.\*

\*Haaa come on dad moda ndiendepi  
ipo paripo pandogara pano.\*

\*Shut up Kas mir just because  
nemweya waunawo you don't  
deserve kugara pamba pangu

wanzwa. What was the need to do  
what you did to Nokupa heee. Hanti  
nezuro chaiko we agreed that we are  
going to look for her toita maDNA  
kumwana wake coz sekuru vari  
kundinetsa kuhope dzangu , iwe  
ndipo paunoita mabororo  
ako.....please leave my house.\*

Aah mdara uyu zvaitove paserious  
nhaimi. Akuda kudzinga ini his only



son just because of that bitch  
Nokupa. Plus what is the need  
yekuita maDNA knowing that handina  
kugara ndakarara naye.

\*Dad i am your only son  
hamungandidzingi pamba just  
because of that Nokupa , what i did  
was right dad coz she deserve it. She  
betrayed me dad. Mom talk to dad  
hawangandidzingi nekuda  
kwaNokupa.\*

\*Kas mir unondirwadzis a moyo  
mwanangu. Handina kugara  
ndamboziva kuti ndakazvara demon  
rakaita sewe ini. Dai ndakaziva kuti  
ndakasenga imbwa yakaita sewe dai  
ndakakubvisa uri nhumbu chaiyo.

How can you be that heartless  
heeeee. Iye Nokupa wacho hauna  
kana kumboda kunzwa side rake and

one thing that i know Nokupa ane  
mwana wepano.\*

\*Amana moda kuti nditaure sei kuti  
handina kumborara naye ini.\*

\*Iwe Kas mir une hustinye wakarara  
nemwana wevanhu and you dumped

her.....saka sekuru vanopenga  
vanogara vachindiratidza Nokupa  
heee. Chikurumidza kubva pamba  
pangu.\*

Vabereki vangu vakaita kundidzinga  
sembwa ende ndakarwadziwa  
handidi kunyepa. Ndakatora all my  
belongings ndobva ndarova pasi.  
Ndakamboda kufonera Rohit  
ndimuudze iri kutambika but

ndakaona kuti iye zvinhu zvake  
hazvina kumira zvakanaka and one  
more thing anofarira Nokupa and  
hambofi ati ndaita zvinhu zviri right.

Ndakaenda kunear hotel sezvo  
kwakanga kwasviba.

Ndakapinda muroom yangu  
yandakanga ndapihwa ndokusvika  
kuzviwisira pabed. Ndakatanga

kufunga kuti vabeteke vangu  
vandirasa just because of Nokupa  
here amana. Shuwa musikana uya  
akauya kuzodestryer mufaro wangu  
manje i am going to deal with her,  
zvandakamuita paya zvisihoma.

Ndakagara pahotel iyi kwevhiki ,  
kubasa ndakanga ndasiya Manenji  
ari on charge ende ndaivimba naye  
zvisingaiti. Iniwo nedivi ndenge

ndichishanda palaptop ndichiona kuti  
zvinhu zviri kufamba zvakanaka here.

One day i day i decided kumbobuda  
muhotera ndimbofurwa nemhepo  
apa ndaifeeler lonely zvisingaiti. I  
really miss my parents but hapana  
zvandingaita sezvo vakandidzinga.  
Ndakamboda kuvafonera ndikaona  
kuti vanozowona as if i am desperate  
maiziva kaaa.

Ndichifamba kudero i bumped to a  
lady who looked like a mad woman.  
Nxaaa ndakanzwa hasha dzichiuya,  
ndakamudzemura nemheni  
yembama.....

\*You fool can't you see where you are  
going huuh? Izvezvi hona



wakunhuwisa my expensive clothes.\*

Ndakaramba ndichipopota coz  
ndakanga ndatowana munhu  
wekupedzera hashu dzekudzingwa  
paden. Mukadzi uya akanditarisa  
akabata dama rake and i was

shocked kuona ari Priscilla.

Nezvakanga ari apa unobva waona

kuti chinhu chinonzi nhamo chakaipa.

Ungazomuziva kuti ndiye uya

Priscilla wema bumshort ayizviti

habviri.

\*Nhai Kas mir wandirovei apa ndiwe

waita zvekundidhumhira wakatarisa

paphone yako.Anyway i was looking

for you ndichida kukuudza something

chandakaita. Pese pandiri kufamba  
ndiri kunzi ndine curse yakakonzera  
nezvandakaita but just know kuti  
what i did was because of the love  
that i have for you.\*

Nxaaa anototaura zvake zvekupenga  
heee love. What love does she know?  
Saka anofunga nezvaari  
ndingadzokerana naye? Ndakaramba  
kuterera tsvina ini. I hate her

zvisingaiti dai akafa nenhamo yake  
iyoyo. She is the one akatanga  
kundipa munyama and now the spirit  
of rejection follows me everywhere i  
go.

Hakuna kure kwandakazomboenda  
ndakabva ndadzokera back kuhotel.  
Ndakasvika ndikatanga kufunga kuti  
what's the step forward and then i  
decided kuti zviri nani ndiende kunze

kwenyika nditize mhupo  
dzanaPriscilla plus nekumbofurwa  
nemhupo.

Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti ndiende  
hangu Dubai sezvo kuri iko kune  
mamwe kabusinesses angu ende futi  
most of the meetings anoitirwa ikoko  
pahotel so i saw it as an advantage  
kuenda kogarako zvangu.

Ndaka order ticket rangu online and i  
was going to catch my flight at 2pm.

Ndakatanga kufamba ndichipa vanhu  
zvekuita pabasa kuitira pandodzoka  
ndisawana zvinhu zviri upside down.

Ndapedza zvekubasa ndakabva  
ndatanga kurongedza hembe dzangu  
nezvimwewo zvandaizoda  
kushandisa mberi.

Ndakapedza zvese zvokugadzira and  
then i left ndakananga kuairpot.

Ndakasvika ndokuita check in  
ndokubva ndapinda ndini bye bye

Zimbabwe , here i come Dubai

.....

End of chapter 56



[5/4, 15:56] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO: Follow this link to join my

WhatsApp group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/CRnxoHwEfoa3gWhWLD6zg9>

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/E6td13u>

GgQEIWVHO635dLE

\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\*

\*Please do share its a free book\*

\*Story by Revai Hove\*

Contact 0719277934

# Chapter 57

\*Paul wepa Gokwe\*

Upenyu hwakanga wachindiomera  
manje paGokwe. Zvimari  
zvandakauya nazvo zvakapera

zvandisina kana kumbonzwisisa and  
i think zvidhoma zveparaini zvakanga  
zvaita basa razvo. Apa chikafu  
pakanga pasisina. Ndakagumisira  
ndatenges a phone yangu kuitira  
ndiwane zvimari zvekutengera gogo  
mapiritsi nechikafu.

Ndakageza zvangu ndokubva  
ndazora kasipo coz mafuta pakanga  
pasisina. Shuwa upenyu ivhiri

hunotenderera , ndini here Paul  
wekumbozora nevya akuzora sipo  
apa yakanga isiri sipo svinu zvayo  
,yakanga yasara kuita sivituku sesim  
card.

Ndapedza kuzvigadzira ndakabva  
ndapinda munzira ndakananga  
kumashops ende pasina nguva  
ndakanga ndasvika. Ndakatanga  
kundeya ndeya ndichitengesha phone



apa vanhu vacho vakanga  
vasingatengi as if ndiri kutenges a  
nyoka. Ndaneta nekutenderera ndipo  
pakazouya mumwe murume achiti  
anoyida.....

\*Ummm mari yako yakawandisa  
mfana iyi dai wadzikisa waisa pa70.\*  
amana mdara ayipenga uyu, phone

yandakatenga ne300 mari ndiyo  
yanoda kuti ndite zvekumupa kudero  
apa ichiri itsva handina kana gore  
ndaitenga kaa iyi.

\*Haaa mukuru mari yamuri kutaura  
haite dai mati svi100 coz phone ichiri  
itsva iyi haina kumboshanda  
zvakanyanya.\*

Ndakamusofta kusvika andipa  
svihundred svacho at least zvaive  
nani ndaibva ndawana pekubata.

Ndakapinda mumashops  
ndokununga zvisugar nemafuta  
nesipo after that ndikanotenga  
mapills agogo ebp.

Ndakazodzokera kumba zuva rave  
kuda kudoka. Ndakasvika kumba  
ndikawana pane ano mazishura  
chaiwo zvokuti ndakatanga kudemba  
chandadzokera kumba. Ndakawana  
muchikitchen medu muna Melisa ,  
Shuvai na Chido apa mumwe  
nemumwe ayive natete vake.

Ndakavamhoresa ndichitya wena and  
i hope zvandiri kufungidzira hazvisi  
otherwise kana zviri izvo i will be

finished.....

\*Eeh Paurosi vanhu ava vavinga iwe.

Vana tete ndiye munhu wamanga

makamirira uyu.\* Apa gogo vaitaura

nenzwi rine kakuremerwa mukati.

Vamwe tete vakabva vati...

\*Eeh mazvita henyu gogo. Bamnini  
muchiona ndauya pano Melisa  
ashata ane pamuviri penyu saka  
ndatouya kuzomusiya pano nekuti  
kumba hakuna chakanaka.\*

Vese vari vatatu vakangotaura  
zvakafana. Ende nhumbu dzacho  
dzaive dzangu coz ndakatorara navo  
mazuva achitevedzana. Ende ayive  
mazuva andaibva patonaz, ko hanti

mazuva iwawo ndaipisa nesmart  
randairova. Saka hapana kana  
marambiro andaikwanisa kuita.  
Madhiri ayivepo ndekutogamutyira  
zviripo.

Vakazoenda vana tete ndokubva  
vasiya vanhu vacho vainzi vane  
nhumbu dzangu. Eish aya ndoanozi  
ma1 chaiwo vanhu three here amana  
dai ari one better. Ndakatanga

kudemba kuti dai ndakadzivirira  
zvangu pasina zvese izvi...

\*Nhaisi Paurosi muzukuru ndizvo  
zvawakadzokera kubva kuguta guru  
kuzoda kundiuraya nebp heee?  
Izvezvi hauna chaunacho unongori  
shuro yemubhuku pane kuti utsvake  
basa tsvee busy kurara vana vevanhu  
uchinhumburisa hako. Mwana  
waGibson wandiparira hiiii hiiiiii



.\*

Ndakanzwa moyo wangu kurwadza  
chaiko ndichiona gogo vachichema  
zvaisirisa zvichingobvawo  
nasabhuku vasingadi kudzikama.

Chomusi uyu ndakademba kuchigura  
ini. Zvisinei ndakaedza  
kuvanyarararidza.....

\*Chinyararai gogo ,ndinoziva kuti  
ndakakanganis a zvikuru asi  
ndokuvimbis ai kuti zvichanaka  
inongori nguva chete.\*

\*Ibva pandiri mwana waGibson  
ndingatopara ngozi wazvinzwa. Tora  
vakadzi vako muende korara apo.\*

Ndakauya ndine nzara but simba  
rekuti ndinoda chekudya  
ndakarishaya. Ndakatora team rangu  
ndokupinda naro muroom mangu  
apa yaitovawo chimba cheround.  
Vakasvika vakaisa zvimabag zvavo  
and already space yekurara yakanga  
yasara dikisa.....

\*Rongedzai mabag enyu zvakanaka  
apo musaita semunopenga. Izvezvi  
mauya pano kuzowedzera nhamo  
panapa. Chii chakaita kuti mukone  
kushandisa mapiritsi anomwiwa  
nevamwe vasikana ekudzivirira  
nhumbu , manje muchatsvukira  
nenhamo pano.\*

\*Dady Paul hanti makati tiri kuzoenda  
kuharare tigonogarako here saka  
toenda rini?.\* ugu gwaiva Melisa  
ayitondibvunza zvisina basa.

\*Iwe undikwanire wazvinzwa  
kuharare kupi kwaunoziva heee  
problem yenyu muri mahure hamudi

kuona panhuhwirira mvura yekutown.  
Hakuna kuharare kwandoenda newe  
basa rakapera.\*

\*Iwe Paul ndanguva  
ndakakunyararira usada kundijairira  
waunoti hure ndiyani heee. Hausiriwe  
wakandibvisa humhandara here  
nxaaa zirombe remunhu.\*

Shuvai zvakanga asina pamuromo  
nhaimi. Dai isiri nyaya yekuti  
ndomutya dai dakamudzemura  
nembama svimimba svikasvoda  
akadzokera kwavo....

\*Eyy guys you are making noise aah  
mwana wangu hadi noise. Paul  
sweetie mwana anoda kusimbiswa

uyu vamwe ngavabude panze  
vozodzoka tapedza.\*

Ummm yeah ne2 minutes idzodzi  
ndakanga ndatowonda chaiko. Vese  
vari three vakatanga kutukana  
vachinetsvana kuda kusimbisirwa  
mwana....



\*Nyararai mhani hamunzwi kuti  
mukuita noise heee. Right garai pasi  
mese ndikupei mutemo wepano. Eeh  
ndakatanga kudanana naShuvai  
kuchitevera Chido kozopedzisira  
newe Melisa saka i think makutoziva  
kuti vahosi nanyachide ndevapi?  
Saka pari zvino ndichatanga  
nemukuru , mangwana ndemumwe  
zvichingodaro.\*

Vamwe vakabuda panze ndokusara  
ndichita chivanhu chacho kuna  
Shuvai.

Vakazodzoka ndobva tarara apa  
kurara kwacho ayive ma1 chaiwo. Ini  
ndini ndakanga ndakarara pakati  
ndakaitwa zvekutsimbirirwa apa  
nemapisiro akwaita kaa.

Mangwana makuseni ndakamuka  
ndikawana ndiri

ndega.Ndakambofunga kuti pamwe  
vadzokera kudzimba dzavo asi  
ndakazowona zvibag zviripo.

Ndakabuda panze ndikawana  
ruvanze rwatsvairwa zvakanaka naka.

Ndakapinda mukitchen umo  
mandakawana Melisa ari busy  
kunamira mazembera bhodho.....

\*Mamuka sei Dady?\*apa akanga  
akapfugama zvekuti ndakanzwa kuve  
baba chaivo. Ndakamubvunza kuti  
vamwe varipi zvikanzi vaenda  
kochera mvura. Akabva andisira  
mvura yekugeza kogezerwa  
chokwadi kuroora kwakanaka handidi  
kunyepa.

Mazuva akafamba ikava mwedzi apa  
zvitumbu zvevakadzi vangu zvakanga  
zvava kuonekwa manje apa nhamo  
yakanga yapfunya chisero. Chikafu  
chakanga chapera apa pamba  
pakanga pogara uri musindo chete.

Ndakaedza kuda kuchera makugwe  
but hapana kana 1 randaibata zvinhu  
zvacho zvaitoita sezvine mamhepo  
mukati. Mumunda makanga

makatsva zvisingaiti asi  
chaindis hamisa kuti mevamwe  
maiyevedza kutarisa. Vakadzi vangu  
vakatanga kuenda kumaricho  
ekusakura vachiuyawo nezviviri  
zvitatu asi hazvina kukwanisa  
kubvisa nzara pamusha.

Ndakatanga kuita zvima piece jobs  
but vanhu vacho vakanga vasinga  
ndibhadhari. Maproblems akanga

andiwandira zvekuti ndakapedzisira  
ndave kuona kuti i am cursed chete.

Gogo nedivi vakanga vave

kungorwara zvisinganzwisiki kuti

ndiende navo kuchipatara paidiwa

mari. Dai paive nembudzi kana

mombe ndaitengesha manje pakanga

pasina nyangwe huku chayo.

Mazuva akanga afamba apa nhumbu

dzevakadzi vangu dzakanga dzave

pa8 months pasina kana chipenheta  
zvacho. Zvekushandira vanhu  
ndakaona zvisingabetsiri ndakabva  
ndaona kuti zviri nani ndidzokere  
kuharare ndinotaura naKas mir  
pamwe angandinzwa akandipa  
svibasa.

Ndakaona zvakanaka ndonomuudza  
chokwadi but ndotosungirira Priscilla  
kuti ndiye akandiforcer at gun point



kuti ndite zvandakaita izvi.

Ndakatsvaka kamari kekuenda

kekudzoka ndaikawana coz boss K

vaitondipa basa nekuti ndinenge

ndavapa important information.

Mangwana makuseni ndakamuka

ndokugadzirirwa bhoo bhoo

ndokubva ndaenda kwazvakarehwa.

Ndakasvika masikati ndobva

ndatorova nzira ndakananga kubasa

kwaKas mir coz i knew anenge asati  
achaisa.

Pasina 30minutes ndakanga  
ndasvika. Ndakapinda mukati ndobva  
ndaenda pana receptionists uyo  
akandiudza zvakandipedza simba  
rese.....

\*I am sorry sir , Mr J ones is out of the country?. Amana zvandanga ndakatemba iye wani.

Ndakamboedza kukumbira svibasa asi Manenji akandidzinga sembwa sekuti ndiye muridzi wecompany.

Ndakatanga kundeya nenyika sebenzi apa nzara yakanga yobvunza mutupo. Ndichifamba kudero ndakabva ndaona mukadzi akanga

akabereka mwana achitenges a  
mafreesits ndakabva ndamudana  
ndichida kutenga.Akauya  
achimhanya ndobva ati.....

\*Mukwasha i30 bond chete , anonaka  
zvisingaiti tengaiwo please mwana  
wangu agowanawo chekudya.\*

Ndanga ndichifunga kuti ndini ndega  
ndine nhamo izvo takawanda.

Ndakaramba ndakamutarisa mukadzi  
uya apa kuface akanga akafanana  
naPriscilla. Pandakanga ndave kuda  
kumutambidza mari akabva avhura  
muromo zvakandishamisa ndokubva  
ati.....

\*PAUL ndiwe here?\*

\*Eeh ndini gara zviya ndiani?\*

\*Heeeede Paul unowona what you  
caused heee nhasi wandikangamwa  
nekuda kwetsvina kaa. Me Priscilla  
ndakutenges a mafreezits sebenzi  
nekuda kwako. Anyway ndaita  
zvakanaka ndasangana newe ndine

gora rako iri.\*

Priscilla akabva abvisa mwana  
kumusana ndokubva andikandira  
mumaoko....

\*Ini pangu ndakasakura ndikazunza.  
Uchengete mwana wako ini  
ndaenda.\*

Aah nhaimi kuti hapengi here Priscilla  
akabva atomhanyira kupinda  
mukombi ndiye hutu kuenda  
kwandisingazivi. Ndakamboedza  
kuitatanidza kombi yacho  
ndichidanidzira sebenzi apa chana  
chacho chaiwoma nekuseka zvacho.  
Ndakagara pasi ndikatanga kuchema



\*Priscilla babe please come back

tita urirane zvakanaka hiiiii hiiiii.

Ndomuisepi mwana wacho ini

ndisina kana pekurara nhasi

. \*

\*Daniel J ones\*

My name is Daniel J ones aged 58. Ini  
mukukura kwangu handina kugara  
ndambowana rudo rwamai nababa.

Ndakakura ndichichengetwa natete  
vanova vaindibata nes eri kweruoko.

Ndakangokura ndichiudzwa kuti baba  
vangu vakashaya ndine 2 years  
ndobva mhamha vazviuraya nekuda  
kwekurwadziwa nekufa kwababa.

Ndakatanga kutuka amai vangu kuti  
dai vakangouraya neniwo wacho coz  
upenyu hwakanga hwakandiomera.  
Kuchikoro ndaienda sekuru ndivo

vaindibhadhadira. Sekuru akanga ari  
munhu akanyarara saka vaingoitwa  
yese yese nagogo vakangonyarara.  
Kubhadharirwa fees kwandaitwa  
vaitoita zvechivande uku kuna tete  
ndakavaudza kuti ndaibhadharirwa  
nebeam.

Ndanyora form six yangu sekuru  
vakabva vashaya. Ndakarwadziwa  
zvisingaiti coz ndiye munhu ayimira

neni vana bamkuru vakanga  
vasingadi kundiona hamhenno kuti  
ndakavatadzirei.

Maresults akabuda ndakapasa with  
flying colours but nyaya yakazouya  
pakuti ndoendeswa nani mberi.

Mumhuri medu makanga  
makabudirirwa asi vakanga vasingadi  
kundiendeswa kuchikoro apa tete  
vandaigara navo vaitoendeswa nherera

kuchikoro vachidzitira zvese.

Zvisinewo ndakabva ndaita luck  
ndokuwana scholarship  
yakandiendesa kuUk. Ende kuenda  
kwandakaita kuUk upenyu hwakabva  
hwas handuka. Ndakadzidza nesimba  
and i became the best student  
zvinova zvakaita kuti ndits vagirwe  
basa ikoko.

Ndakatanga kushanda kusvika  
ndaraisa mari yekutanga business  
rangu rekutengesapa parts emota  
and the business was growing  
zvisingaiti kusvika ratotanga kuzvara  
mamwe madifferent businesses.

Ndakazodzoka kuno kuZimbabwe  
ndave mbinga yemashuwa.

Ndakaenda kumba kwatete but  
ndakawana ari machira chete same  
same nekwabamkuru. Semunhu  
akanga ane mari dzake ndakabva  
ndanorara muhotel ndichitsvaka  
imba yekutenga.

Imba ndakaiwana inova yatiri kugara.  
Zvinhu zvangu zvaifamba zvisingaiti  
kusvika ndaroora and i was blessed  
nebenzi rangu Kas mir. Kunyangwe



asingafungi hake i love him coz  
anondifungidza sekuru vangu.

Kas mir pakaroora i was so happy  
coz Nokupa ndaitomufarirawo asi  
zvisinei satan akabva ayita mabasa  
ake. Nyaya yaNokupa inondirwadza  
zvisingaiti and its hard for me to  
believe kuti havana kumbogara  
vakarara vese.

Mumoyo mangu ndakanga ndisisina  
rugare plus sekuru vakanga  
vongonetsa ku hope kwangu to an  
extent yekuti ndakataura na Kashmir  
zvakanaka kuti atsvake Nokupa tite  
maDNA but iye ndipo panoita zvake  
zvekupenga.

Kumudzinga kwandakaita ndaida kuti

adzidze kukosha kwevanhu. I wanted  
him to realise kuti mari  
haingakwanisi kuunza zvese  
zvaunoda. Kana akadzoka ndipo  
patinonotsvaka Nokupa and i hope  
achatinzwisisa.

Mazuva akafamba rikava gore tisina  
kana kumbonzwa nezvaKasmir.....

\*Baba K mowona sekuti Kas mir  
achadzoka iyeyu hona ratove gore  
kana kufona zvake.\*

\*I am now worried my love  
ndotoshaya kuti mwana vani asina  
kana kumboda kuuya achinyengerera  
vabereki. Mangwana  
ndichanomutarisa kubasa kwake.\*

Mangwana akasvika ndobva  
ndakagadzirira ndokuenda kubasa  
kwake. Ende ndakatambirwa  
zvakanaka but i was shocked  
kuudzwa kuti Kas mir akaenda Dubai  
gore rakapera. Ummm ndakatanga  
kudemba kuti dai ndisina  
kumudzinga hangu coz anogona  
kusadzoka.

Ndakadzokera kumba ndatoparara  
nestress ndikasvika ndikaudza  
madam zvaive paground. Takagara  
panze tichisimbisana kuti achadzoka  
hake. Takagara kudero takaona taxi  
yakasvika muchibva  
mabuda.....achihi ....eeh inga  
zvakaoma nhaimi. Saka todini manje  
zvazvadai???.....

End of chapter 57



[5/4, 15:56] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/CRnxoH>



wEfoa3gWhWLD6zg9

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/E6td13u>

GgQEIWVHO635dLE

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

\*Please do share its a free book\*

**\*Story by Revai Hove\***

**Contact 0719277934**

## Chapter 58

\*Kas mir\*

Ndakas vika Dubai zvakanaka  
ndikaenda kuhotel yangu and

ndakagamuchirwa like a king.

Ndakabva ndaendeswa kuroom  
kwangu and it was well cleaned.

Before eating anything ndakabva  
ndanorova kashower kangu and  
within few minutes i was done.

Ndakanogara pabed and i was  
attacked nema memories

ndinaNokupa zvese zvataita  
especially kugara tichimarara and i

felt like i am missing those moments.

Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti why  
am i thinking of her iye akatamba  
nemoyo wangu.

Ndakaedza kuda kumubvisa  
mupfungwa dzangu asi  
zvaitowedzera. This room yakanga  
yakazara nepresence dzaNokupa  
kunyangwe asipo. Ndakazorara  
ndatambura zvisingaiti. Mangwana

ndichimuka ndakabva ndafunga  
kubva pahotel apa ndinotsvaka  
kumwe kokugara coz  
pandaingofamba ndaibva ndafunga  
Nokupa.

Ndakatsvaka imba yekurenter online  
ende semunhu ane mari hazvina  
kunetsa. Ndakabva ndatobva pahotel  
ndikatanga kurenter ende paflat  
pacho pakanga pakarongeka paive



nezvese. Ndakatanga kuenda kubasa  
ku one of my companies yaita  
nezvekutengesha mota.

Business raifamba zvaro handidi  
kunyepa. Ende mari yairamba ichita  
kuuya but i was never happy , i  
missed my family. Ndakamboda  
kuva vedio caller but ndakarega coz i  
thought kuti sezvo vakandidzinga  
they won't answer my calls.

Ndakanga ndangomirira kuti ivo  
vakandidzinga vanditsvake.

Ndakazofunga kufonera my crazy  
friend Rohit. Yakarira mbichana  
ndobva yanhungwa.....

\*Aaah Kas mir my man its you ...shaa  
usadaro it's been a year without

calling me my friend. Chii chiri  
kunetsa wangu.\*

\*Rohit my man ndosaka ndofona  
wangu. How are you doing and i hope  
kwana Junior Rohit \*

\*Haaa Kas mir my man chana chacho

chakabuda chakasviba zvekuti  
chaitoda torch kuti uchioneke wangu  
ende ndakabva ndatora advice yako  
yekumaDNA chakabva chabuda  
chisiri changu.\*

Takataura nyaya dzakasiyana siyana  
and he was asking me kuti when i  
am coming back home but  
ndakatomuudza kuti ndichauya kana  
pane something chaitika chiri

important chinenge chichida ini.  
Ndakazoita zvekukata tave  
kunetsana nenyaya yaNokupa hanzi  
heeee tsvaka Nokupa what what  
nxaaa ndakabva ndatobhowekana.  
That idiot spoiled my day nenyaya  
yake yakadhakwa.

Mazuva akafamba ende ndakanga  
ndava lonely zvakabva zvandisunda  
kuti nditange kudanana nekamwe

kamusikana. Ndakanga ndisingamudi  
but yaingove nyaya yekuti ndiwane  
munhu anondivaraidza nekupedza  
nyota.

Musikana uyu ndakanga ndave ne  
two days ndichidanana naye but  
ayive nefast inobhowa.....

\*Kas mir honey when are you going to  
introduce me to your parents.\*

\*You bitch just shut up wanzwa.

Don't you ever think kuti kurara  
kwandiri kuita newe i love you and i  
will get married to you. Inga i made  
myself clear kuti we are just helping  
each other kubvisana nyota kana

usingagone hako izvozvo just get out  
of my house.\*

Nxaa mahure anonetsa sterek shuwa  
munhu ndakamuudza zvakanaka  
tikatenderana ndipo panotaura zvake  
zvekupenga kana asingadi  
ngasiyane neni ,nemari yandinayo i  
can get any type of a woman i want.



Ndichiri kupopotera hure iri i received  
a call from Manenji.....

\*Hello sir i wanted to tell you that  
there is an important meeting that  
you should attend tomorrow at your  
hotel na8 makuseni.\*

Eish ndakanga ndisingadi kuendako

but the meeting was important saka  
ndakabva ndatogadzirira kuenda  
korarirako kuhotel coz kwaive kure  
nekwandaigara. Ndakatora zvinhu  
zvandaيدا kuzoshandisa and then i  
left.

Ndakasvika around 9pm ndobva  
ndapinda muroom mangu and i slept.  
Ndakamuka early in the morning  
ndokutanga kufunga kuti hope

dzandarota dzanga dzichirevei  
chaizvo nyangwe ndimiwo kurota  
ndina Nokupa tichitamba nezvana  
apa zvaita sekuti i4. Dzimwe hope  
dzatorota unotodzishaiwira mupanda.

Ndakamuka ndokugeza ndokubva  
ndarova formal yangu iri bhoo and  
then i left for the meeting ende  
ndakatowana vanhu vatondimirira.  
Meeting yakatanga ikapera

zvakanaka. Vanhu vakazoparara  
vachienda kudzimba dzavo ini  
ndakabva ndaenda kuroom kwangu  
kitora zvinhu zvangu.

Ndakatora bag rangu ndobva  
ndavhura drawer ndichida kutora  
mari yangu yandakanga ndaisa  
imomo ndisati ndaenda kumeeting  
and to my surprise pakanga pasina.  
Ndakaedza kutsvaka but handina

kuiwana.

Ndakabva ndafunga kutaris a  
pacamera yangu diki yandakais a  
secretly. Ndakatora my tablet  
ndokutanga kutaris a mafootage and  
accidentally ndakabva ndaplayer  
imwe ende paita like munhu ari  
kuraper munhu coz machovhero  
ayita kaaa akanga asina kuchipa.

Ndakazoomer vedio racho ndichida  
kuona face yevanhu ava and i got the  
shock of my life....no no this can't be  
possible me and Nokupa no no no.  
Ndakabva ndaplayer panotangira  
footage yacho.

Ndakaona ndichipinda muroom  
mangu ndakananga kubathroom

ende pasina nguva pakabva papinda  
Priscilla uyo ayita like munhu ayida  
kubvisa yembe but akazobuda ari  
mhepo hamheno ayendepi. Within  
few minutes Paul akabva apindira  
akasenga Nokupa ndokubuda  
muroom ini ndokusara kupinda  
ndokubva ndatanga kubvisa Nokupa  
hembe ndichidambura and then i  
slept with her.

Amana i could not believe this  
ndakatanga kufunga kuti zvakaitika  
sei kusvika ndarara naNokupa zvine  
ukasha kudero. Ndichiri kufunga  
kudero ndakabva ndafunga  
zvakaitika kuparty that day  
ndichimwa drink... oooh my God i  
was drugged.

Ndichiri kutarisira kudero pakabva  
papinda Priscilla naPaul vakabva



vabvisa sheet ndokubva varisa  
muwardrope. Ndakabva  
ndatomhanya kutarisa sheet racho  
ndokubva ndariwana apa raive  
nemastains eropa meaning i am the  
one who took Nokupa's pride.

Zviya zvekuti murume hachemi  
inhema chaidzo. Ndakagara pasi  
ndokutanga kuibongomora mhere  
. I messed up big time

ndaivenga munhu asina mhosva. I  
humiliated her in front of everyone  
and cursed her iye ane mwana  
wangu.....

Paul and Priscilla i won't spare you.  
Ndakabva ndatowona zvakanaka kuti  
nditodzokera paZim ndinotaurirana  
naNokupa and i hope she will forgive  
me. Dai ndakangoterera maparents  
angu pavaitaura. Ndaka booker ticket

online and i was luck kuti  
ndakatowana yaisumuka within an  
hour.

Ndakatora zvinhu zvangu  
ndokumhanya kuairpot ende ndipo  
pandakaona kukosha kwekugara  
uchifamba nezvinhu  
zvaka kwana.Ndakasvika paairpot  
ndokuita check in ndobva ndapinda  
mundege.

Ndakangoita mahours mashoma  
ndiri mumhepo. Ndakaburuka around  
1 ndokubva ndahire taxi coz i was  
not in the mood of driving  
nestress. Driver akabata mota  
zvandakada zvekuti pasina nguva  
ndakanga ndatosvika paden. Mota  
yakapinda ikanomira pedo nepaive  
pakagara vana mdara.

Ndakabuda mumota ndiri mhupo  
ndichinombundira mdara ndikatanga  
kuchema.....

\*Dad i slept with Nokupa hiiii hiiii

\* pandakapedza kudaro

ndakanzwa ndamharwa nechimwe  
chifight chiri strong. Ndakarohwa  
kwete zvekufungidzira.

Ndakazobets erwa namom  
vakazobata.....

\*Beauty let me teach this baboon a  
lesson akandidza benzi ini  
ndichimuudza kuti Nokupa is carrying  
my blood.\* Mdara vakanga  
vofemereka nehas ha.

\*Hun please hazviderwo kumurova  
hakubetseri chinhu. Ini ndatofara kuti  
ndatove nemuzukuru.....lililiii

Mwari vakanaka vedu ndanga  
ndanzwa nekudadirwa nambuya  
Rohan nhasi ndezvekwedu....\*

Haaa zvamom zvopedza simba  
ndakamboda kuseka but neserious

yakanga yakamenywa namdara  
ndakatya kupamhiwa zvangu. Mdara  
akazondirega but akandipa zuva  
ramangwana chete hanzi.....

\*You baboon you should bring my  
daughter in law tomorrow without  
any fail otherwise ndokugura chidora  
ichocho.\*



Aah mdara anoda kuonererwa uyu  
dai isiri nyaya yekuti ndiri pama1  
ndainetsana naye.Ndakazopinda  
mumba ndokunanga kuroom kwangu  
ndokubva ndafonera Lodza.....

\*Hello Lodza i want you to find where  
my wife is and bring those two brats

Priscilla and Paul.\*

\*Ok Mukuru like always within two  
hours basa renge ratoitwa.\*

Lodza ndaitemba naye ayiziva basa  
rake.Ndakageza ndokubva ndatanga  
kufunga kuti Nokupa ndichanomuti  
chii chaizvo ....achandinzwisisa here?  
Ndakagara kusvika 2 hours dzarehwa

dzakwana ende zveshuwa akabva  
andiudza kuna Nokupa nemadetails  
ake ose uku vana Paul vakanga  
vabatwa vaendeswa kubase.....

Ndakabva ndapfeka zvinodziya coz  
kwaive nesvichando. Ndakapinda  
mubenzi ndakananga kwakaiswa  
imbwa mbiri dziya. Ndakasvika  
ndikawana vakasungirirwa apa chana  
chaive chakagariswa pasi.

Pavakandiona vese ndakanzwa Paul  
ave kuti.....

\*Boss Sir Kas mir i am innocent ,  
Priscilla is the one who forced me to  
do what i did for her selfish reasons.\*

\*He is lying Kas mir ...we planned this  
together.\*

\*Shut up you bitch you forced me at  
gun point and you raped me.\*

Vakanga vongokandirana nyoka  
mhenyu ende vaitowedzera hasha  
dzangu ndakabva ndavadzemura  
nemambama.....

\*Nyararai apo mambonzi mutaure  
nani heee. How dare you both of you  
mess with me Kas mir huuh. Izvezvi  
mwana wangu ari kusafa nekuda  
kwenyu. Manje marova shumba  
nembama.....Lodza sara  
uchimbotamba navo ndodzoka  
ndovaona mangwana.\*

Ndakabva ndatodzokera kumba coz  
nguva dzakanga dzaenda.

Ndakas vika ndokurara nyangwe  
simba rekudya handina kana  
kumboriwana. Mangwana makuseni  
ndakamuka ndokugeza ndokunanga  
kuMberengwa kune mudiwa wangu.

Ndakaibata fortuner zvemufirimu  
zvikati iyo yikabvuma. Pasina  
nguvandakanga ndatopindira  
paMberengwa. Ndakabva ndaenda  
paBvute pandakanzi naLodza ndipo

panowanzo wanikwa achihodhesa  
maputi.

Ndakasvika ndikanomira panzvimbo  
pacho asi handina kubuda mumota.

Ndakaona munhukadzi akanga  
akapfeka semunhurume achiuya  
kusize kwandaiveri ,pakanga ave  
pedo nekusvika ndakabva ndaona  
kuti she is my Nokupa.



Akafamba akadarika mota yangu  
ndokubva ndaona vamwe rasta  
vakamhanya ndokunomurova garo.

Eish ndakanzwa hasha dzisingaiti  
shuwa munhu kubata zvinhu zvangu  
nxaa ndaida kupedzerana naye.

Ndakuda kubuda ndakaona Nokupa  
achitura chisaga chakanga akasenga  
ndokutarisa kunarasta ndokumupa  
chibhakera chakandishamisa.

Ndiri mukushamisika akabva  
asimudza double kick yekwa Jack  
Chan. Ummm uku kwakanga kusiri  
kurova kwemunhu njee zvotoratidza  
kuti she was trained for that.

Ndakabva ndatotya kutaura naye  
zvandakanga ndavinga coz ndaigona  
kubvuraudzwa chaiko.

Ndakarova u-turn ndakananga paden  
ndizere kutya mandiri apa vision  
yarasta vachirohwa haina kubuda  
mandiri wena. Inga Nokupa ave  
mhuka chaiyo. Ndakasvika paden  
ndokuwana mdara vagere voga  
vakabata shaya. Pavakandiona  
vakabva vati.....

\*Where is my daughter- in -law

Kas mir? Nezuro ndakati chii heee?\*

\*Dad ndamuwona Nokupa but ndatya

kutaura naye coz anogona

kundivhuna marovero ayita vamwe

rasta andityisa. Zviri nani mangwana

tiende tose nemaguards kuitira kana

oda kuita zvemaoko vomubata nokuti

ummmmm ndaona guva ini.....\*



End of chapter 58



[5/4, 15:56] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/DSPTNK>

[zQg5FHg4WeciNVuw](https://chat.whatsapp.com/DSPTNK)

Follow this link to join my WhatsApp  
group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/DSPTNK>

[zQg5FHg4WeciNVuw](https://chat.whatsapp.com/DSPTNK)

\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\*



\*Please do share its a free book\*

\*Story by Revai Hove\*

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 59

\*Gogo Mutsika\*

Now upenyu hwakanga hwonakidza  
manje. Kunyangwe zvinhu

zvichimbonetsa but that happiness  
yaivhara zvinhu zvakawanda. Mai 4  
ayimira mira handidi kunyepa ,  
mazhetsi ake ayibhadhara zvisingaiti.

Rimwe zuva ndakagara zvangu  
pazasi pemuti ndakaona mai 4  
vachiuya pandiri vachiti.....

\*Gogo 4 regai ndimbomhanya pamai  
Eliza vanondipa mari yangu. Nhasi  
vakangoda kundiudza zvisina basa  
vanondiona.\*

Akaenda mai 4 apa chiona dressing  
yakanga yakapfekwa aah ndakasara  
ndichifa nekuseka ende ndakatoziva  
kuti nhasi mai Eliza vari kunochiona  
chakatadzisimbwa kuseka  
kunyaenama ichigona.

Ndakazosimuka pandakanga  
ndakagara ndichinotarisa kuti vana 4  
havasati vamuka here coz paive  
nebasa vakangomuka vanotanga  
kurongedza rongedza zvokuti  
unowana zvinhu zviri upside down.

Apa zvivana K handisati  
ndakambozviona zvichiseka zvinenge  
zvakangorova mamwe maziserious  
ekuti nyangwe neni munhu mukuru

ndotovhunduka chaiko. Asi vana N  
haaa vanofara chose kwete  
mademon two ayo ndoshaya  
akatodza ani.

Ndiri mumba ndichitarisa team rangu  
kudero ndakanzwa noise yembudzi  
yaichema nemunhu ayita like ari  
kudana zita rangu. Ndakabuda  
ndokubva ndawana hezvo nhaimi  
mai 4 zvavanopenga. Ndakaona



munhu achidhonzana nezinhongo  
uku mai Eriza vachingodanidzira  
sebenzi.....

\* Gogo 4 honai zviri kuita mai 4  
vatora mbudzi yangu yakabata  
musha.\*

\*Aah zvino ini moda ndidini mari yake

yamus ingadi kumupa ndiyo uri  
kutofanira kubata musha ,  
pedzeranai mega.\*

Mai ava vaive nepamuromo plus  
nemakuhwa ndakavasiya  
vachipinzwa bus y namai 4 uye vaive  
nedambudziko guru rekushandisa  
vanhu vasingabhadhari zvino nhasi  
zvaiwana ngwarati.....

\*Eeh mai Eliza mahukura zvakwana  
manje chidzokerai kumba kwenyu  
unless kana muchida kudya  
zvemukati momira henyu kusvika  
zvave ready.\*

\*Hiiii Hiiii mai 4 haudero inga

ndakuti mari yako ndokupa wani.\*

\*Pamuchawana mari iyoyo ndipo  
pamuchatenga mbudzi yekureplacer  
iyi yakuda kupinda mupoto.Dai baba  
Eliza vari vas vinu ndatora ivo

\*

Ndakazonakirwa nemhinduro yamai

Eriza hanzi mus ha wose mukadya  
mbudzi yangu matumbu enyu  
achagara achinzwikwa kuchema  
kwembudzi yangu ndobva Malawi ini ,  
apa dzaita kubheja.

\*Nxaaa zvino hamunyari kutemba  
neuroyi musinga bhadhari vanhu  
manje this time mabaya wrong

button. Ini hapana zvamondita  
kunyangwe mukauya physical kana  
spiritual ndokupedzerai.\*

Kkkkkk mai Eliza vakazoenda  
vachingopopota uku mai 4 vakabva  
vatogura mbudzi iya ndokutanga  
kuvhiya apa achiridza svimuridzo.  
Pasina nguva akanga apedza kuvhiya  
akugadzira zvemukati ini ndakabva  
ndatomhanya kovesa moto kuitira

poto itogadzwa pamoto.

Takati tapedza kugadzira usavi  
hwedu ndokugara pasi tikatanga  
kutura nyaya zvedu.....

\*But mai 4 une zvivindi wena kubva  
watora mbudzi here.\*

\*Aah gogo 4 mai vanofaris a vaya  
plus ndakanga ndakatovamaka  
vakambondituka paya taenda  
kumaricho ndichiri nenhumbu.\*

\*Kkkkkkkk saka apa waita revenge  
kaaa haaa wakapenga wena pa20  
mari wakutsiva nezinhongo. Haaa



nhasi tomboripwa chaiko. Dai watora  
nezijongwe futi .\*

Takarovana maoko tichioma  
nekuseka zvedu. Mazuva akafamba  
tichingodya nenyama takangomirira  
kunzwa yochema mumatumbu edu  
mbudzi yacho. Kutora kwakaita mai 4  
mbudzi kwakabetsera coz vanhu  
vakanga vasinga mushandisiri  
mahara.

Mazuva ayita kumhanya zvisingaiti  
ende zuva nezuva mai 4 vaita  
zvinorova worse nekarate  
yakadzidzirwa iyi. Nezuro ndakanzwa  
kuti akarova vamwe rasta  
zvemufirimu. Akatozodiudza nhasi  
zvakaaitika zvekuti ndakanzwa  
mbavhu nekuseka apa she was busy  
acting zvaita achirova rasta ummm

zvakaoma.

Ndakatanga kubata bata asi mai 4  
vakanga vatoita zvese and she was  
preparing herself kuenda kumashops  
kwaita zvekuhodhesa maputi.

Akasenga chisaga chake chechibage.

Ave kuda kuenda ndakabva

ndangonzwa kuda kutaura mashoko

aya.....

\*Eeh mai 4 ukurumidze kuuya kumba  
nhasi kuri kuuya vaenzi vako.\*

Akazoenda ndokubva ndasara nana4  
ndichivagezes a apa ndaingonzwa  
kuneta neta hamheno kuti chii.

Ndapedza kuvagezes a ndakabva  
ndavapfekedza bhoo bhoo ende mai

vacho vayiedza nepavanogona napo  
kuchenedza vana vavo.

Ndapedza zvese ndakabva ndagara  
pamuvhuri zvangu ndikatanga kuruka  
madhoiri angu uku vana 4 vakanga  
vaenda kotamba panextdoor ende  
vaipada zvisingaiti. Ndichiruka  
kudero ndakanzwa kushinyira  
kumashure kwangu zvokuti  
ndakakwakuka ndichinomira kure

ndichifunga kuti inyoka but  
ndakazowona ari ano mazimota 6.

Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti ndiani  
angave andifunga kuti hasi president  
ari kuda kuti Nokupa ayite body  
guard rake                      gore rino ndofa  
nemari. ndakamira kuti vanhu vacho  
vabude. Pakabuda murume ayive  
around 59 ikoko apa akanga  
akachena but ndakamutarisa kudero

ndakaona akafanana navatezvara  
vangu.

Ndichiri mukushamisika kudero  
ndakabva ndaona muchibuda  
mukoma akanga akafanana futi  
nemurume uyu. Ndakatanga kurohwa  
nehana and i heard a voice saying  
\*"That's your son Daniel."\*

Eish i could not believe kuti my son is  
standing in front me. Misodzi  
yakatanga kuyerera ndikabva  
ndamhanya ndichinombundira  
mwana wangu. Ndakaita nguva  
ndichichema iye  
ayingondibhabhadzira.....

\*Dhanyeri is it you my son?\* apa



ndaitaura ndichimubata kumeso  
kwake. Ndaiwona kuti ayiratidza  
kushamisika chaiko.

Ndakazovapinza mumba coz vanhu  
vekuda zvinhu vakanga  
vakadongorera. Apa vanhu vacho  
vakanga vakawanda ,vamwe vaive  
nemasvutu matema vakasara  
mumota. Ndakataura naDhanyeri  
ndikamuudza everything iyewo

akandiudza side rake. Murume  
mukuru akauya achindimbundira  
akatanga kuchema.....

\*Hiiii hiiii mom handina kugara  
ndaziva kuti muri mupenyu i was told  
kuti you were dead .\*

Shuwa vamwe vanhu havapindi

denga chete saka pandiri pano ndiri  
chipoko kaa. Yakava an emotional  
moment munhu wese ayive mumba  
waiwona achipukuta misodzi.

Ndakazoratidzwa muroora wangu  
eyy ndakafara ende ndiye munhu  
akanga akafanana nanaN .

Ndakaratiidziwa zimzukuru rangu  
Kas mir nes hamwari yake Rohit.  
Zvekuzivana zvakapera tikatanga

kutaura nyaya dzimwewo asi  
ndaiwona kuti vari kutaris a  
something and i guess ndimai 4 kana  
mwana.....

\*Gogo mota panze.\* kkkkk team  
rakanga rapindira uyu ayive Nelia.

\*Gogo ndoda kupinda mota ini.\*

\*Aah unopenga Neyan ....mune  
bhinya.\*

Kenvir akanga atopedza masports  
apa akanga akamenya imwe serious  
isingaiti. Ndakaona munhu wese  
achiramba akatarisa vana4 ende

ndakabva ndaziva kuti pane  
zvavaona. Ndakanzwa Dhanyeri ave  
kuti.....

\*Mom vana ava ndevani?\* Saka  
sekuru pavaiwuya kuhope kwangu  
vachindiratidza hembe mbiri dzeblue  
ne2 futi dzepink zvaireva kuti Nokupa  
akaita vana 4.....J esus    †   ♂   †   ♂.\*

Ndakavaudza kuti vana vaNokupa  
eish vanhu vakaita makwikwi  
vachimbundira vana vachichema  
kana ari semuroora wangu  
handichatauri.....

\*Kas mir my man you will never see  
heaven four here amana .\*

\*Rohit shut up instead yekundi bigger  
kuti ndiri murume nekadora kangu  
ndarova four ka1 iwe wotaura zvako  
zvekupenga.\*

Ndaida kumusimukira but  
ndakazodzikama coz nguva yacho  
yakanga isati yakwana. Shuwa



munhu kutoda kuzvisimbisa sekuti  
akambotenga chipenheti nxaaa  
ndakanga ndatobhowekana. Vanhu  
vakatanga kutaura kuti vakafanana  
nanhingi ndipo patakanzwa munhu  
ayimba achiuya kwatanga tiri .....

\*No obstacle coulda come get me  
done

Kwandabva kure look how far where  
me go

Higher is the only road

Hona kune level (level)Ndange  
ndichingovabaya baya

Neni vanoona faya faya

Ahhh handipere power huh huh

Ndange ndichingovabaya baya

Neni vanoona faya faya

Ahhh handipere power

Handipere power, power

Into the faya, faya

Handipere power, power.....\*

Mai 4 loved this song ende ndakabva  
ndatoziva kuti ma1 aya atanga.....

\*Nokupa aka mai 4\*

Life was not easy especially being a  
single mother of four akanga ari ma1  
but ndaingoshinga zvakadero and  
this forced me kuti ndingoita basa

chero ringava rechirume ndaita  
chikuru richipinza mari.

Ende ndakanga ndisingashandiri  
mahara vanhu vaitondipa mari yangu  
coz vaitoziva kuti ndiri mambara  
chaiye. Vana 4 vakanga vakakura apa  
vana vangu vakanga vakazvinakira  
asi chaizondimara kufanana  
kwavakaita nevanhu vekwaJ ones  
nxaaa apa chiona vana K vane hunhu

hwaKas mir hwerough nekungorova  
maziserious asina basa.

One day ndakambozvibata  
ndikazvirova aah vana vepi  
vasingaseki vanogara vakangomenya  
serious. Handingaregi vana vangu  
vachita hunhu sehwe demon riya ini.  
Mazuva akafamba ndikatanga  
zvekuhodhesa maputi ende business  
racho raifamba zvisingaiti wena.

Rimwe zuva ndakaenda kubasa  
kwangu zvangu apa ndakanga  
ndakapfeka hembe dzebas a.

Ndakasvika pamashops ndobva  
ndadarika pane rimwe zimota raita  
seri chandimhoresa eyy mota  
yakanga yakanaka zvayo apa hana  
yangu yakabva yarova zvandisina  
kunzwisis a.



Ndakabva ndatozviudza kuti imota  
yemasatanists why hana yangu  
yaro va pandas vika pedo nayo  
otherwise hazvis hamisiki mune  
chikwambo mubhuti. Ndichifamba  
zvangu ndichifunga nezvemota iyo  
ndakanzwa ndarohwa garo eish  
ndakanzwa hasha vakomana. Ini  
zvekujairirwa ndakanga ndisingazvidi.

Ndakatura chisaga chandakanga  
ndasenga ndokubva ndamupa  
chibhakera chiri strong  
akadzedzereka. Handina kana kuda  
kumupa chance ndakabva ndatanga  
kuita zvikiri zvandakadzidziswa  
namaster vangu. Pandairova rasta  
ndaiwona sendiri kurova Kashmir.  
Ndakazomurega rasta ndagutsikana  
kuti ndabata basa.

Bango remota iya yakasumuka  
zvandisina kunzwisisa zvekuti  
ndakambofunga kuti ndidzo mbavha  
dzinoba vana chete. Ndakashanda  
bhoo bhoo vanhu vachingondipa  
sando.

Ndakazodzokera kuden kovira.  
Ndakasvika ndokudya nekuvata coz  
ndakanga ndaneta. Mangwana  
ndakamuka ndokuita basa rangu

ndokugeza ndini hutu kubasa.

Ndakasvika semazuva ese business  
raingofamba.

Ndiri busy kupimira imwe customer  
maputi ndakaona mota mbishi  
dzaikwana kuita six dzichidarika  
nepamashops. Ndakatoshaiwa kuti  
dzoendepi mota idzi anyways  
ndakasiyana nekufunga nezvemota  
dziya ndokuenderera mberi nebasa.

Time time ndakazofunga kuti gogo 4  
vati ndiuye coz kune vaenzi.

Ndakaenda kumba and i was  
surprised ndichiona pane mazimota  
aya andambowona paya.

Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti ndiani  
atitsika pano asi ndakazofunga kuti  
pamwe mwana wagogo wavaireva.

Ndakatanga kuimba song yaNutty O  
\*"Handiperi power"\* ende yainditira  
wena. Ndakaona vana 4 vachiuya  
vachimhanya apa zvichidya  
masweets.....

\*Mhamha papa mumba.\* ichi  
ndiNelie haa paive nebas a. Ko baba  
vakurehwa ndevapi?

\*Nhema hasi papa....hanzi nagogo  
ndiKamiii naRotiii.\*

\*Mhamha vanhu mumba achema.\*

Aah zvana 4 zvakanga

zvisinganzwisiki. Ndakapinda  
mumba amana zvandakaona kaaa.  
Kunyangwe ndanga ndichimba kuti  
handipere power haaa apa rakabva  
rapera. Ndakakweva makumbo angu  
ndokunogara pane vamwe.  
Ndakamhoresa vanhu vese  
ndokusiya my enemy.

Gogo vakabva vandiudza kuti baba  
Kas mir ndiye mwana wavo



wavaitaura nezvake. Aah ndakafara  
vedu kuti gogo vazowana mwana  
wavo nhamo inesu tisina kana hama  
uku nedivi vana havana bambo.

Ndakaona vanhu vakuzevezerana as  
if pane something chavaida kutaura.  
Ndakanzwa Rohit okosora kosora  
ndobva ati.....

\*Eeh gulez nyaya yandoda kutaura  
pano handizivi muchaitora sei asi  
ingozivai kuti satan anos handisa  
vanhu.\*

\*Eeh vana ava ndeva Kas mir ndiye  
akarara nemi kuDubai.\*

Aah Kas mir ndiye akarara neni

kuDubai saka paya pandainzwa  
kurwadziwa benzi iri rakanga rapedza  
neni kudhara eish ndakarwadziwa.

\*Ndokumbirawo mumuregerere  
satan anoshandisa vanhu kwakanga  
kusiri kuda kwake.\*

Nxaaa satan wekudini wanotaura.

Ndakabuda mumba ndokubva  
ndapinda mubedroom ndokukurura  
hembe dzandakanga ndakapfeka  
ndokubva ndapfeka hembe dzangu  
dzinoita panguva yakadai.  
Ndakapfeka kabhurukwa kangu kaita  
kuti ndikwanise kutatamuka ndikabva  
ndarova jombo rasniper.

Ndakabuda mumba ndakaguta  
nehasa ndokubva ndatanga

kudanidzira.....

\*Kas mir J ones huya typedzerane  
buda panze.\* apa ndaitaura  
ndichijamba jamba.

Vanhu vakabuda mumba ende  
ndakavaona vese vachishama  
muromo zvekushamisika.

Ndakatarisa kuti gogo varipi asi  
handina kuvaona. Ndakazowona  
shasha youya yakapfeka zihovhorosi  
ndakamboda kuoma nekuseka but  
yakanga isiri nguva yacho.

Ndakaenda kwaive kuna Kashmir,  
ndave kuda kumupa zvandaka  
dzidzira ndakabva ndabatwa zvine  
simba ende pandakati cheu  
ndakawana ari ano mazimonya.

Vakabva vandikomberedza  
vachindivharira kuti ndisaroove that  
fool....

\*Kasmiri vowed to myself that i will  
deal with the person akandiraper  
akandinhumburisa brutally. You  
humiliated me ukandita chiseko  
nenyika iwe uchiziva hako kuti ndiwe

wakarara neni. Maguards ako they  
can not stop me today even God  
himself.....\*

Ndakatanga kurwa neguards aya  
akamboda kuedza kunzvenga but  
ndaiwuya heavy. Ndaita kuflyer  
mumhepo ndichivapa zvekwavo.

Vese vari seven vakanga vangorara  
vati rabada. Ndakazosara ne1 iyeye  
ayinzvenga zvisingaiti but



ndakazomupedzera neimwe shangu  
yandakasimudza zvekuti ndakaona  
mazino achita makwikwi achibuda  
mumuro.

Ndave kuda kudealer ne that demon  
ndakatarisa kwakanga ari but  
ndakamusaya. Ndakazongona imwe  
mota yaive kumashure kwedzimwe  
ichidzoserwa kumashure zvemufirimi  
ndobva yapinda muroad.

Ndakasumuka ndiri mu 220    ♂   ♀

♂   ♀   ♂   ♀ ndichitevera mota but i

guess mota yacho yakanga iri mu

440 coz mukomana akanga

atonyangarika kare.....

End of chapter 59



[5/4, 15:56] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/FPiG3FE>

7a9y8w2J 80wiFPJ

\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\*

\*Please do share its a free book\*

\*Story by Revai Hove\*

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 60

\*Kas mir\*



Ndakazotaura namdara and i  
managed to convince him vakatenda.

Ndakafonera Lodza kuti awuye  
nemamonya ake mangwana coz

ndaiziva kuti mangwana zvogona  
kusamira mushe. Mai vangu vaifara  
zvisingaiti hanzi i can't wait to see  
muzukuru wangu.

Kwakazosviba zvinhu zvese zvave  
ready. Ndakazofonera Rohit  
ndichimuudza manew  
developments.....

\*Haaa shaa usandiudza mhani saka  
ndiwe wakadya munda eyy inga  
zvakaoma but my friend  
ndakambokuonesha asi hauna kuda  
kuterera. Izvezvi gulez vakutambura  
nezana rako.\*

Ndakanga ndotopinzwwa mucourt  
nebenzi rangu iri.

Ndakazomukumbira kuti  
andiperekedze ende akaita  
kubvumira mudenga wena.  
Ndakageza ndokubva ndarara  
zvangu waiting for tomorrow.

Mangwana acho ndakaita  
zvekumutswa namomz apa  
vaitonhuwirira kuratidza kuti  
vatopedza kugeza. Ndakamuka  
ndokugeza and when i was done

ndakabva ndaenda kodya breakfast.

Lodza nemamonya ake akanga  
asvika. Takapinda mumota dzedu  
ndobva tanatora Rohit tisu hutu  
takananga kuMberengwa. Panogara  
Nokupa hapana kutinetsa kupawana  
coz Lodza akanga akatsvika zvese.  
Takasvika pamba pachotikawana  
pane imwe chembere. Ende zvinoita  
Mwari soo zvinoshamisira, ndakafara

kuziva kuti chembere iya ndigogo  
vangu asi yairatidza kuti pane basa  
chaiko.

Takazogara mumba tichitaura nyaya  
dzakasiyana siyana ndipo  
pakazopinda zvana 4 ende hana  
yangu yakabva yaroa ndichiona  
zvikomana mufananiro wazvakanga  
zvakaite neni apa zvigoita chimhupu  
sechasekuru. Ukuwo nedivi zvisikana

zvakanganga zviri photocopy yamomz.

Pandakazonzwa kuti vana vangu  
ndakashamisika kuti saka Nokupa  
akanga akasenga vana 4 ipopaya.

Misodzi yakatoyerera thinking on  
how i mistreated Nokupa  
kumunyadzisa kwandakamuita that  
day. I started to regret every word  
randakamutuka naro. Ndakamutuka  
nekuonda kwakanganga akaita izvo

munhu ayimwis a vana vangu.

I am so evil and i accept any  
punishment from her.

Ndakazobviswa mundangariro  
nemunhu ayimba handiperi power  
ende ndakabva ndaziva kuti  
ndiNokupa. Ndakatanga kuhuta  
serutsanga ruri mumvura.

Ndakangozvisimbisa ndichiti  
achanyara vabereki vangu



agonzwisisa.

Akapinda zvake mwanasikana  
ndokubva amhoresa vanhu vese  
kusara kwangu. Nyaya yakazopinzwa  
mudariro naRohit. Nokupa akabuda  
panze akambotora svinguva  
ndikanzwa ndodamwa. Takabuda  
panze ndokuwana hezvo dressing  
yakanga yakarohwa yakanga iri  
yekuhondo chaiyo.

Akatanga kupopota mwana wevanhu  
achiuya kwandiri. Pakanga oda  
kundiropa akabva abatwa neone  
wemamonya ende ndipo  
pandakatanga kuona firimu  
rekwaVanden chairo.

Mamonya angu akarohwa  
zvakandishamisa. Lodza akamboda

kumira mira asi ndakazoona mazino  
ave pasi. Ndakangowona zvakanaka  
ndiende kumba vana mdara vasare  
vachitaura navo. Please musati  
ndakatiza.

Ndakatsika mota zvemufirimo coz  
ndaيدا kukurumidza kusvika paden.  
Ndakatarisa pamirro ndikaona  
haikona musikana ayiwuya heavy  
zvekuti dai dziri mota dzemanga

manga ayindibata. Ndakaita kubata  
steering zvekuti ndega ndakazvipa  
sando.

Pasina nguva ndakanga ndatove  
paden. Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti  
ndichasvika rini ndichirarama upenyu  
hwekutiza Nokupa. Ndakangorova  
kashort prayer kuti vana mdara  
vakwanise kutaura naye. Pasina 30  
minutes ndazvika ndakaona

vanamdara vachipinda.....

\*Dad where is my wife and kids? Asi  
ati anosara otevera here?\*

\*Shut up Kas mir! Unowona nyaya  
yako yekus akwana izvezvi watiza  
nyaya yako pane kuti ugadziris e

zvinhu zvako wega. Unofunga sekuti  
isu tisu tanga tichagona kumuunza  
pano. Nekuda kwako izvezvi murume  
mukuru kumanyisiwa nechembere.\*

Aah saka zvichireva kuti vana mdara  
vakonewa kutaura naye, manje  
ndichaita sei? Ndiri mukufunga  
ndakaona Rohit achipinda achiwoma  
nekuseka zvake nxaaa uyu hadzina  
kwana kana. Shuwa panguva yakadai

ndiyo yekuti munhu anogegedzera  
sebenzi. Dai ndarisiya hana betsero  
yaita ndiye akonzeresa ma1 ese aya.

\* haaaa mdara  
munofamba wena. Ndimi manga  
muchiti monzwa gumbo but speed  
yamabura yanga isina kuchipa.  
Ndais haiwa kuti mukomana

akatodza ani but now ndakuziva.

Ummm chembere haina kuchipa iya.\*

\*Rohit hapana chaunoseka apa its all  
your fault. Dai zvinhu zvafamba  
zvakanaka. Kutaura vani kwawanga  
uchita? Inga ndakakuudza nyaya  
yese iwe ndipo paunodhomoka  
uchitaura as if ndakarara naye  
ndichida.\*



Ndakanga ndatotsamwa nekusuka  
kwake. Ndiye akandiporongera  
zvinhu.

\*Aah Kashmir my man inga ndanga  
ndichitaura pachikuru wani. Gulez  
ndivo vasina kunzwisisa coz satan  
wandanga ndichireva ndiPaul  
naPriscilla kaa.\*

\*Haaa shut up man hapana zvauri  
kumbotaura apa saka wafara kaa  
mamonya angu achivhuniwa  
sezviya.\*

Pandakangodaro ndakaona achioma  
nekuseka futi kuita kubuda  
musodzi.....

\*Kas mir talking of Lodza

nemamonya ake kaa ....nhasi ndaona

firimu remahara wangu. Gulez

vakapenga rega utize ,paya wanga

uchifa wangu. Dai izvezvi tichimba

ayigara nevamwe muraini

kwakwaaaaa

.\*

Kunyangwe wakatsamwa pakadai  
unoguma wozhinya kkkkkk. Mdara  
ndivo vakazotinyararidza vachiti  
tironge kuti tozvifambisa sei. Apa  
mom hanzi panga pachitatanidzwa  
vamwe varamba vakamira vakati  
hapana kwavanoenda vakabva  
vasara.

Takazoronga kumbomira mbichana  
kuenda kunaNokupa coz taida hasha  
dzimbodzikira plus taitotemba mom

vakanga vasara kuti vataure naye.

Uku nedivi vana Lodza vakanga vari  
kuchipatara, vamwe vacho vakanga  
vatyorwa mbabvu.

Mazuva akafamba and i decided  
kuenda kune nhubu dziya coz  
ndakanga ndafonerwa kuchinzi Paul  
ari kunetsa. Ndakasvika ndikawana  
shasha dzichingori pandakadzisiyira.  
Eish vakanga vasingatarisiki

nemavanga but handina kumboda  
kuvanzwira tsitsi. Chana chavo  
ndakachitsvakira munhu anochitaris a  
coz it was not good kuti chione  
vabereki vachirohwa plus chakanga  
chiri innocent.

\*Kas mir Boss ndokumbirawo  
mundisiyewo ndiende kumus ha

ndakasiya vakadzi 3 vane nhumbu  
apa mazuva avo ave kusvika and i  
don't have mari yepreparation

please boss have mercy on  
me hiiiii hiiiii gogo vanofa nebp apa  
ndakasiya vachirwara.....\*

Nxaaa kuchema nhema uku apa ari  
kutura nyaya dzekupenga anofunga  
kuti kana akanyepa ndichamutendera  
ayende kumba kwavo just like

that.....vakadzi vake ivavo vanoreva  
ngavaende kumaricho vawane mari  
yepreparation yacho, ini wangu  
mukadzi she struggled ari 1  
kuchengeta vana 4 ko vake chii  
chokona. Ndakamunyararidza  
nechibhakera chandakaona  
chichirohwa Lodza naNokupa.



\*Shut up you fool. Handisi  
kuzokusiya you have to pay for all  
your sins you have committed.  
Zvemahure ako ari kumusha  
achafana kuchera makurwe nembeva  
hanti ndizvo zvavakada pauri.\*

Priscilla akatanga kuchemawo hanzi  
heeee ndisiye ndiende satan ndiye  
akanga achindishandisa...\*

\*Kana uri sewe nyarara. Punishment  
yako yave ready changosara kuti  
nguva yandakamirira is vike. Ndoda  
kukutengesa kuIndia kuitira mari  
yangu yakadyiwa nevabereki vako  
idzoke plus neexpense yandakapinda  
ndichigadzirira muchato. Handina  
mari inodyiwa nemahure ini. KuIndia  
ikoko uchange uchirara nembwa  
nokuti iwe pachako you are not a

human being asi uri mbwaaa

chaiyo.....\*

\*Nokupa.\*

Kutiza kwakaita Kas mir  
kwakandibhowa zvis ingaiti ende  
kwakabva kwawedzera hasha  
dzangu. Ndainzwa kuda kuputits a  
munhu chaiko. Ndakadzokera kumba  
ndokubva ndaenda paive nomupopo

ndokutanga kuukava.

Vana gogo tried to stop me but  
zvandainzwa ipapo zvakanga  
zvisingaiti. Pandaiwukava ndaiwona  
ari Kas mir ende ndaibva ndawedzere  
kuubhutsura nesimba rangu rese. I  
think ndakaita more than 5 minutes  
ndichibhutsura kusvika wadonha apa  
gumbo rakanga rave kurwadza....

\*Eeh gulez munokwanisa kubhutsura  
muts viri uyo coz pauri hapasi bhoo  
kuda hashha dzenyu dzingaserera

. \*

Nxaaa uyuwo ndemumwewo  
wandaida kudealer naye nokuti  
akangwara ngwanduka otherwise

hazvishamisi ndiye akanyengera  
Kas mir arare neni. Ndakatanga  
kufamba ndichienda kwaari  
ndakasunga face and i guess akaona  
zvaida kuitika akabva amhanya  
achinohwanda kunababa K.

Ndakagara pasi ndokutanga  
kuchema coz i felt defeated.  
Ndakachema kwenguva yakareba.....



\*Dhanyeri unowona zvawakonzeresa  
kaaa. Unokona kuraira mwana wako  
achita basa rekuitira vana vevamwe  
utsinye. Newewo Rokiti kuita basa  
rekurara nehure inga wakazviziva  
wani kuti mwana hasi wako saka  
unorambirei uchirara naye.\*

\*Nhasi ndoda kuchigura icho  
chaunodada nacho coz handioni  
basa racho ini. Gore rino uchaweta  
netube mira uwone.\*

Gogo vakabva vabudisa bhemba  
muzihovhorosi ravo ndokutanga  
kuenda pana Rohit , iye pakaona  
zvaipa akabva arova bara achinomira  
kugate.

Gogo vakatanga kutatanidza zvese  
baba K nemukadzi wavo but Mrs  
J ones vakaramba vakamira  
vachichema vachiti hakuna  
kwavanoenda. Baba k hamheno kuti  
vakapinda nguvai mumota  
kunyangwe mamonya akanga  
akarara pasi , takangozowona yave  
nzvimbo.

Mazuva akafamba tina mai K ende  
vairatidza kufara chaizvo vachiona  
vazukuru vavo. Kunyangwe ivo vana  
4 vaida gogo vavo zvisingaiti. One  
day ndakamuka ndokuita basa rangu  
bhoo bhoo. Ndakabika ndokubva  
ndaserver vanhu. Vapedza kudya  
ndakanzwa gogo vave kuti.....

\*Eeh mai 4 gara apa  
timbotaura.....Eeh mai 4 tanga

tambokupa nguva yekudzikisa hashu.

Uri kufungei nababa vevana aya.\*

\*Haaa gogo ini zvaKasimir handidi

kana kuzvinzwa.\*

\*Unotofanira kuzvinzwa nokuti vana

vake ende haufi wakakwanisa

kuzvichinja.\*

\*Plus makhoti Kasmir has changed  
and he loves you.Vana vanofanira  
kuchengetwa nemaboth parents.\*

Ummm it seems like vanhu ava  
vakanga vatozwi discusser.

Ndakaona kuti vanhu ava havachasi  
kudivi rangu asi vakuda kuti zvavo  
zvivafambire. Ko ndipo

pavangazomira nemutorwa vachisiya  
hama yavo.

Ndakatanga kurwadziwa mumoyo ,  
inga dzimwe hama dzomira  
nedzadzo wani. Dai Noku ane basa  
neni ndaimuturira zviri kundiremera.  
Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti nditsvake  
mari yekuti nditize hangu pamba apa  
ndiende kure kwavasinga ndiwani  
nevana vangu.

Ndakazodzokera kubasa rangu  
rekuhodhesa maputi but zvakanga  
zvisingachafambi like before. Zuva  
rese kwaigona kutenga munhu hwani.  
Ndakamboedza kutengesha mabhero  
but zvaitoita sekuti ndiri kutengesha  
nyoka chaidzo. Ndofunga vanhu  
vemaauraini vakanga vandikandira  
munyama chaiwo coz hazvisi normal  
izvi.



\*Aah gogo zvinhu zvangu hazvisi  
kufamba hamheno chii chiri kuitika  
apa ndiri kuida mari yekuita mamwe  
madeals angu.\*

\*Aah angafamba sei?Hanti uri  
kuronga kutiza nevazukuru vangu.\*

amana ndizvo

zvinobhowera kugara nemunhu  
anowona anokukanganisira tsoro  
dzako and i think ivo Mwari vacho  
havadi kuona ndichifara. I am trying  
kuchinja pekugara ndiwane kufara  
but ivo vanobva vaita makuhwa  
voudza chembere iyoyi.

Hapana horro dzandaita  
dzikabudirira, dzinenge dzatobatwa  
kudhara zvekuti ndakapedzisira

ndasiyana nepfungwa yekutiza.

Rimwe zuva ndakagara tichitaura

nanagogo takangowona pamba

pachisvika.....achibva aaah.....

End of chapter 60



[5/4, 15:56] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO: Follow this link to join my

WhatsApp group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/GSgeHG>

52jX8IVFqPlRuqc7

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

**\*Please do share its a free book\***

\*Story by Revai Hove\*

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 61



**\*Rohit\***

Ndakatsvakira Ruth kwekugara  
ndobva ndawana flat yakanga  
yakarongeka. Ruth akatanga kugara  
kuflat ikoko but ayinetsa achifona  
hanzi mwana anoda kusimbiswa  
what what and sometimes she could

even have the nerve to send her  
nudes asi semunhu akanga ave kuda  
kugadzirisana nemukadzi wangu,  
handina kumboda kuzvis a  
mupfungwa.

Ndakataurirana naNoku ndokubva  
andiregerera and everything was now  
in place. Ndakanga  
ndisingachasungirwi play sepaya  
ndakanga ndongopihwa pandadira

ende upenyu hwakanga hwava  
kuendeka wena.

Ruth ndaingomutumira mari chete iye  
obva azvionera coz kuenda kumba  
kwake ndaitya kuzopinda  
pamuedzo. Mazuva akafamba zvinhu  
zvichiendeka kusvika zuva  
randakafonerwa naRuth but to my  
surprise voice raitaura rakanga risiri  
raRuth.....

\*Hello makadini....ndafona ndichida  
kukuzivisa kuti muridzi wefoni hasi  
kunzwa mushe. Shuwa mungagarisa  
munhu ane nhumbu ega hindava  
muchida kuita ngozi....\*

Mai ava vakataura zvakawanda  
vachipopota saka ndakabva

ndatobva kubasa nekuenda kumba  
kwaRuth apa kwakanga koda kusviba.  
Pasina nguva ndakanga ndasvika.  
Ndakaenda kubedroom ndikawana  
akarara but not zvekukotsira ende  
ayiratidza semunhu anorwara shuwa.

Pakandiona akatanga kuchema  
achindidembera.....

\*Hiiii hiii baba juju ndoshaya  
chandakakutadzirai ini. Imhosva here  
kusenga mwana wako? Ndozviziva  
kuti hauna basa neni ko mwana wako  
wandakasenga .\*

Akachema zvokuti ndakaguma  
ndakuona kuti ndiri wrong chaizvo.  
Ndakazomunyararidza ndokubva

ndaenda kukitchen

kunombonotamba nemapoto.

Ndakapedza ndokumuvigira

kubedroom ikoko.

Akaramba kuzvidyira ega. Ndakabva

ndamudyisa coz ndakanga

ndisingadi kuti mwana ari mudumbu

afe nenzara. Apedza kudya akabva

amhanya achienda kutoilet and i

guess akanga achinorutsa apa nguva



dzakanga dzafamba kuti ndiende  
kumba ndichimusiya in this condition  
zvakanga zvisingaiti.

Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti ndifonere  
mai Rohan ndichivavhara zvangu.....

\*Eeh mai Rohan i won't be able to  
come home today ndiri kumba

kwaKas mir ari kurwara and you know  
he is like a brother to me saka  
handingamusiyi necondition yairi.\*

\*Ok baba Rohan hapana chakaipa  
towanana mangwana.\*

\*Thanks mukadzi wangu ndokudira

kunzwisisa ikoko. Bye Love you...\*

Ndakatura mafemo ndapedza

kutaura naNoku. Akazodzoka kubva

kubathroom ndokubva awuya

nekupinda mumachira. Ndakabva

ndapindawo ndokuedza kurara.

Ndakuda kukotsira ndakaona munhu

achimuka akatanga kukurura hembe

ndokusara asina chinhu.....

\*Nhai Ruth what's the meaning of  
this huuh?\*

\*Eish baba juju ndiri kunzwa kuts va  
nekusosonewa.\*

Ndakaedza kuda kuti apfeke but

akapedzisira ave kuchema and then i  
gave up. Akazopinda mumachira  
akabva asvedera pedo neni. I tried  
kumutiza but i end up ndakuda  
kudonha....

\*Ko nhai Dady muri kutizei? Hapana  
chamusingazivi pandiri plus mwana  
anoda kunzwa ruoko rwababa vake

ruchipuruzira dumbu ramai avake.\*

Ndakamusiya achingotaura zvake  
zvekupenga and i was not going to  
sleep with her. Ndakaedza kurara but  
hope dzacho dzairamba  
nezvandaitwa naRuth. Ndakazviudza  
kuti kunyangwe akandibata sei i am  
not going to respond saka  
ndakamurega achindibata coz  
ndaitemba kuti handifi ndanzwa

chinhu nokuti ndakambonzwa kuti  
kumunhu wausingadi you won't feel  
anything so i was covered.

Ndakaramba ndakaomesa muviri apa  
ndakamenya imwe serious zvekuti  
mafeelings pakadai akatya kusvika.

Akaedza zvitaira zvese but

ndakaramba ndakatenser zvangu.

Akazondibata pane imwe part eish i  
can't explain zvandakanzwa. Dzese

pfungwa dzandanga ndinadzo  
dzakabva dzatiza.

Zvakaitika zvakaitika. Ndakamboda  
kuregreter but ndakaona kuti  
hazvichinje zvinhu. Ndakaita six days  
ndisina kudzokera kuden. Noku  
ndakanga ndakamufonera  
ndikamuudza kuti Kas mir ari kurwara  
zviri serious. Kutoilet kuenda hagoni  
ndini ndotomubatsira nekumugezesa.



Ndakazofunga kuenda kumba coz  
ndakanga ndanyanya kugara  
kwaRuth and i missed my Rohan and  
wife. Ndakaenda kumba ndokusvika  
madam vari busy kutamba naRohan.  
Ndakamumhoresa zvakanakanaka  
ndikanzwa oti.....

\*Baba Rohan makanga  
muchitsvakwa naKas mir akauya zuva  
ramakapedzisira kufona achiti  
marova wena.\*

Eish ndakanzwa kudikitira  
pandakanzwa izvi. Saka zvinoreva  
kuti mai Rohan vakanga voziva kuti  
ndakanga ndisiri kwaKas mir inga  
ma1. Noku acted as if everything is  
ok hana kumboda kundibvunza kana

chinhu ende ndakanga  
ndongozvibvunza mibvunzo isina  
anopindura kuti iye Noku ari kufungei.

Kas mir nyaya yake yekungotucha  
semudzimu asina kufona anofanira  
kuirega. Nxaa vanhu vasina vakadzi  
vanonetsa sterek. Ndakabva  
ndafunga kumufonera ndichimuudza  
kuti asiyane nenyaya yake iyoyo.....

\*Hello Rohit. Hindava kus abatika?

Ndakambouya kuden kwako

ndikakushaya.\*

\*Haaa Kas mir my man us iye nyaya

yako yekungouya us ina kundifonera.

Izvezvi wandikanyira zvinhu zvangu.\*

\*Eeh shaa kana usingadi kuti nditsike  
paden pako ingotaura mhani,  
handikunyengereri ini nxaaa....\*

Kasmir akanga atotsamwa ende  
ndakapedzisira ndave kumukumbira  
rurererero coz ndakatya kumuudza  
kuti ndakanga ndakanyepa ndichiti

anorwara kunamadam....Rimwe zuva  
ndiri kubasa ndakafonerwa naNoku  
achindudza kuti Rohan ari kurwara.

Ndakabva ndatomhanya kumba ende  
ndakawana achita kupisa muviri and  
then we decided to take him to the  
hospital.

Takasvika kuchipatara ndobva ayitwa  
madifferent tests. Ndakanzwa doc  
vave kuti.....

\*Mrs James can you please endai  
kutoilet monoita weti muchigaba ichi  
i want to test something.\*

Noku akaenda ndokubva adzoka  
nechigaba chine weti. Doc vakatora  
chimwe chinhu ndokuchisa  
muchigaba chiya and he waited for

few minutes ndipo  
pavakazochibuditsa.

Doc vakazotanga kutaura  
zvakandishamisa nekundipedza  
simba chaiko. Ndakatarisa Noku  
ndikanzwa hasha dzisingaiti. How  
can she be so careless? Izvezvi  
mwana wangu aposa afa nekuda  
kwake.....



\*Mr and Mrs J ames your son is sick  
because ari kumwira. Mrs J ames is 2  
months pregnant saka mukaka  
hauchazi health kumwana that's why  
anga ave kurwara.\*

Takapiwa prescription ndokubva  
taenda kumba. Ndaiti ndikatarisa

mwana wangu ndainzwa hasha  
dzisingaiti. Ndakasvika kumba  
ndokusimudza mwana wangu  
ndokumuisa mubedroom akarara.  
Ndakadzokera kwakanga kunaNoku  
coz ndaida kupedzerana naye.....

\*Noku what is the meaning of this  
heee? Shuwa ungaita nhumbu

mwana ari mudiki kudai wakakwana

here? Izvezvi mwana akurega

mukaka ari mudiki nekuda kwako

usingafungi mubrain dzako.

Chawaikonevera kumwa mapills

chii?\*

\*Rohit ndakaona kuti unoda vana

sterek ndosaka wakanhumburisa

Ruth and now ndakukuitira mumwe.\*

\*J ust shut up hapana zvaunotaura  
apa nxaaa vanhu vasina kudzidza  
munonetsa sterek. Munofunga kuti  
udiwe unofanira kuzvara sembwa.\*

Ndakamutuka kusvika ndanzwa kuti  
mashoko ose apera. Ndakamusiya

achichema ndokubva ndaenda korara.  
Mazuva akafamba ndisingatauri naye  
and she tried kuda kutaura naye but i  
ignored coz the fact yekuti ane  
nhumbu yaindimara.

Mazuva aRuth akazosvika ndokubva  
apona chana chikomana apa  
chakanga chiri tsito bone chairo  
zvinova zvakaita kuti ndite maDNA.  
Ndakamira chikwanise mwedzi

ndokubva ndaenda kumatests and i  
was not surprised at all kuwana  
chisiri changu.

At least i was happy kuti handina  
kuita mwana naRuth coz ndaizopinda  
busy namai vake vaida zvinhu sterek.  
Noku akanga ave kundibhowa worse  
nemimba yake , nyangwe kumubata  
ndaitosema zvinova zvakaita  
ndichidzokera kuna Ruth.

Ruth ayindibata zvakanaka ende  
ayiziva zvaita. Zana rake ndakanga  
ndisina basa naro chandaingoda  
ndimai vacho vaindibvisa stress.

Mazuva ayita kumhanya kusvika zuva  
randakakumbirwa naKasmir  
kumuperekedza kunaNokupa.

Takaenda ende zvakaitika zvakaitika

asi ini ndakazoshamisika

nezvakataurwa nechichembere chiya.

Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti how

did she know kuti ndiri kurara naRuth?

Dai kuchinzi ndakaudza munhu

ndaigona kuti munhu iyeye ndiye

achiudza.

Ndakangozvisimbisa ndikazviudza

kuti maybe changoita zvekungotaura

zvekufungidzira otherwise hapana



zvachinoziva. Takazodzokera kumba  
tichita zvekudzingirirwa  
nechichembere chiya and i think she  
is possessed chete kana kuti chorova  
mbanje coz hazvisi normal zvachaita  
nezera racho.

Ndakati ndasvika kumba ndichiona  
Noku akabata shaya ndakanzwa  
moyo wangu kuenda kure apa  
chitumbu chakanga chave kuda

kuwonekwa. Ndakatanga kufunga  
mashoko akataurwa nechichembere  
chiya ndikaona zvakanaka kuti  
ndigadzirisane nemudzimai wangu.

Ndakaenda pakanga pana Noku  
ndokupfugama ndokubva ndamubata  
maoko ake.....

\*Noku my love. Ndakanga  
ndakakutsamwira nekuda  
kwenhumbu yaunayo and i have been  
treating you so badly , i am sorry mai  
vevana vangu.\*

Noku akatanga kuchema and i  
hugged her kusvika shungu dzapera.  
Akazondiregerera zvokuti  
takatoswera tichifara and i vowed to  
myself kuti handichadzokeri kuna

Ruth futi.

Nguva dzekurara dzakasvika  
ndakatanga kutamba namadam and  
ayiratidza kuti she missed me so  
badly. Takatanga kuita chivanhu  
chacho but ndainzwa kuti zvasiyana  
mhani. Ndakatanga kufunga Ruth  
how she will be moving. Eish amana  
ndakufunga Ruth futi.....

Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti ndidzidzis e  
Noku zvandoda but munhu wacho  
ayive ma1. One day ndaida kuita  
imwe staera but zvandakaudzwa  
zvacho.....

\*Rohit siya kuda kundidzidzis a  
zvawajaira kuita nanaRuth wanzwa.

Usada kundifananidza nemahure  
ako.\*

Achipedza kutaura akabva atopfeka  
hembe dzake ndokubuda. Yeah  
chakanga andiudza ichokwadi  
chinorwadza but ingava mhosva here  
kudzidzisa munhu zvaunoda kuitira  
ndisazofunge zvekunze.

Ndakamboedza kushinga  
ndichitevedzera zvajairwa zvacho  
naNoku zvisiri zvemahure but ini  
ndaiona sendaomeserwa zvisingaiti  
zvinova zvakandita ndipamhe  
kudzokera kuna Ruth.

Ndakadzokera kuna Ruth ende zvinhu  
zvakanga zvave kufamba. Kuna Noku  
ndakanga ndongoitira chirango  
nekuti ndakamuroora. Ruth

ayinditenderedza brain zvekuti  
ndakabva ndapindwa neimwe  
pfungwa yekumuita second wife  
zvisingazikamwi nevanhu.

Ruth handina kumuudza  
zvandaifunga coz ndaida  
kumuzomuudza musi webirthday  
rake. Zuva rebirthday rake rakasvika  
ndakabva ndaenda kumashops  
kotenga zvimapresents coz zvakanga



zvisingaiti kuti ndingoenda  
ndakarememberedza maoko.

Ndakaenda paden pake ndikawana  
ari busy kuona tv ende pakandiona  
akabva amhanya achindipa hug apa  
ayinhuwirira zvinova zvakamutsa  
zvirere. Iye i think akazviona  
ndokubva atondibata ruoko achienda  
neni kubedroom. Akasvika  
ndokubvisa hembe dzake dzose

ndokubva andibvisawo dzangu.

Takatanga kurova romance  
yekwamberi zvikati paromance ndiri  
shasha kana mawana nguva  
mumubvunze Ruth wacho.

Ndakazotanga basa ende ndakanga  
ndave padenga rechinomwe  
pandakanzwa kuomberwa  
kwemaoko.

Ndakamira zvandaita ndokubva  
ndatarisa kuti ndiani ayirova maoko  
ndokubva ndaona vari vano zirasta  
rakanga rakasviba kuti ndoo. Izvi  
zvakanga zvisingadi Tinashe Mugabe  
kuti akuudze kuti this black mamba  
is the father wetsito borne riya.....

\*Eeh vakuru ndaikuts vakai nezis o  
tsvuku chairo. Ndimwi moita basa  
rekusimbisa vana vedu after that  
mouya muchita yamada. Nhasi  
ndoda kukudzidzisai kuti poto yangu  
haingodyiwi nemadazvanana akaita  
semi.\*

Vakadaro ratsa vachiuya pandakanga  
ndiri. Vakasviko ndisumudza  
sezvinoitwa nevanhu vewrestling

ndokubva vandikandira pasi. Eish  
ndakanzwa kurwadziwa zvisingaiti.  
Rasta vakabva vandigara ndokutanga  
kundimwaya zvibhakera kuface.  
Vandiparadza kuface ndakanzwa  
voti.....

\*Right ndakuda kucheka ichocho  
chinoita basa rekudya munda

wevamwe....\*

Ndakaona Rasta vachibudisa banga  
vachibva vabata sabhuku zvekuti  
ndakabva ndaona zvaitaurwa  
nechichembere chiya kuti ndichaweta  
nechubhu zvave izvo zvichaitika.

Rasta vakabata order yangu apa  
vakanga vakapfugama ndakabva

ndatora mukana uwoyo ndikavarova  
shangu yandakaona ichirohwa  
Lodza nagulez vachibva vanowira  
uko ,muromo uchibva waita bhucha.  
Ndakabva ndamuka pandakanga  
ndakarara ndokubva ndabuda ndiri  
mhupo ndichitora makey emota.

Zvekuti sabhuku vairwadza  
ndakazvisa paside ndokubva  
ndapinda mumota ndikaidriver

zvekwaKas mir. Ndakas vika kumba  
,ndave kuda kubuda mumota ndipo  
pandakaona hezvo  
zvandisina kupfeka. Hembe dzasara  
kwaRuth plus time yekudzitora  
handina kuiwana.

\*Zvino mumba ndopinda sei?Madam  
ndichavati chii? Dai pamba pana  
garden boy better ndaitaura naye  
akandipa hembe manje hapana.



Eyy † ♂ † ♂ † ♂ J esus you  
were able to change water into wine.  
Please my Lord let that same miracle  
happen to me right now. Hembe  
dzangu ndiri kwaRuth ngadzingo  
appear and i promise you that handifi  
ndakahura futi .....\*



End of chapter 61



[5/4, 15:56] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO: Follow this link to join my

WhatsApp group:

[https://chat.whatsapp.com/ KXX8bY](https://chat.whatsapp.com/KXX8bY)

Xh8hCEEWyeSuqGhv

\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\*

\*Please do share its a free book\*

**\*Story by Revai Hove\***

**Contact 0719277934**

## Chapter 63

\*Nokupa aka mai 4\*



Pandakaudzwa kuti Paul and Priscilla  
were the one who drugged us , i  
could not believe it. Vakataura

everything zvakaiteka kuDubai but  
ndaiwona sekuti vatengwa naKashmir.  
Ndakatanga ndichita nharo  
ndichizviramba asi ndakazopera  
power ndichiratidzwa video  
yezvakaiteka.

Shuwa vamwe vanhu vane moyo

yakaipa. Ndakatanga kufunga  
kutambura kwese kwandakaita  
misodzi akatanga kuyerera.  
Ndakachema kwechinguva kusvika  
shungu dzapera.

Ndapedza kuchema ndakabva  
ndatarisa kuna gogo vakabva

vandirova neimwe sign yaireva kuti  
ngatibate vanhu. Ndakabva  
ndatosimuka ndokusimudza Paul  
apa svakanga zvisina kana weight  
uku gogo vachikwekweredza Priscilla  
negumbo.

Takatanga kushanda vanhu vedu

zvekuti takapa kutenda kuti basa  
tashanda. Takavasiya vakati rabada  
panze kunyagwe vakafa i don't care  
vanhu vakaita sanaPaul they don't  
deserve to live. Pasina nguva tapinda  
,Kas mir akabva apindawo and i  
guess nguva yese akanga ari  
mumota akavanda.

Akamhoresa vanhu vese vakadavira  
but ini handina coz ayitondisemesa ,  
ndakamuvenga zvisingaiti. Vana  
gogo vakatanga kupinza nyaya  
yandakanga ndisingadi kunzwa  
nezvayo hanzi heee ukufungei  
naKas mir what what.....

Ini Kas mir handifi ndakagara naye  
uyu ane moyo wasatan chaiwo.

Kunyangwe akarara neni asingazivi  
ayisafanira kundibata sembwa  
sezvakaita.....

\*Saka makhoti warongei? Titofana

kurongedza hembe dzevazukuru  
vangu.\*

\*Ini ndongosara pano kana zvisingaiti  
ndonogara padongo revabereki  
vangu nana4.\*



\*Ummm uchiona zvichita here nhai  
mai 4? Vana ava vanoda  
kuchengetwa nevabereki vavo vese  
plus Kas mir anokuda uyu. Inhema  
here muzukuru?\*

\*Ichokwadi gogo Nokupa ndomuda

nemoyo wangu wese. Zvakaitika  
kwakanga kusiri kuda kwangu. Dai  
wanga uri iwe waizvinzwisisa how it  
feels kungomuka kuchinzi mukadzi  
wako ane nhumbu iwe Iwe uchiziva  
kuti we never consummated our  
marriage. I'm really sorry pane zvese  
zvandakaita ndairwadziwa because i  
felt betrayed and disrespected.\*

\*Stop lying kas mir J ones , une moyo wakaipa and you will never love anyone. Those two rascals vakatora moyo wakaipa kubva kwauri. You are selfish what you only care is money and fame. You took my life as a living joke. You forced me to marry you ini ndisingadi. Everything chiri kuitika muupenyu hwangu , you are fully responsible.\*

Nxaaa zvemunhu anoda kupretender  
as if he cares for me achinyepa  
ndombozvida ini. Izvezvi ari kuda  
kubelivhis a vanhu vari mumba kuti  
munhu kwaye asi ini ndomuziva. Shiri  
ine muririro wayo hairegi. Vanhu  
vaive mumba tried to convince me

but ndairamba zvisingaiti.

Ndakazonzwa baba Kas mir vave

kuti.....

\*Muroora ndambenge ndakanyarara  
pese apa ndakaterera zvangu. Eeh ini  
handidi kupindira panyaya dzako  
naKas mir asi pavazukuru vangu

ndoita zvandoda nokuti iropa rangu.

Vazukuru vangu pavakagara

kumus ha pakwana ini ndoenda navo

coz havangasari vachitambura ini

ndine pfuma zhinji. Kana uchida

kuvaona unouya kuharare.....Eeh mai

Kas mir gadzirai hembe dzana4

tiende nguva dzafamba.\*

Ummm ndazowona manje kuti  
haunhu kehudictator kana Kas mir  
kakabva kunababa vake. Kuti  
ndivapikise semunhu mukuru  
ndakavanyara but ndainzwa  
kurwadziwa zvisingaiti. Mai vaKas mir  
vakasimuka and i guess  
vaitonorongedza hembe dzana4.  
Gogowo vakabva vasimuka  
vachizvitatamura serekeni.....

\*Yowe zvangu rega ndimbonochinja  
hembe dzazara ropa idzi tiende  
kumagetsi. Hembe handisengi ,mai 4  
uchasara uchiwedzera bhero rako ini  
dzekupfeka uchanotenga Dhanyeri.\*



Vakabva vabuda zvavo mumba.

Ndakagara kuva shomanene  
ndokubva ndatevera kwaive  
nanagogo. Ndakapinda ndikatowana  
zvivana 4 zvichipfekedzwa hembe  
apa zvichidya masweets. Ndakagara  
pabed ndikabata shaya ndichitarisa  
vanhu vairongedza. Kana vari sagogo  
vakanga vasinga chahwisisi. Vaiti  
vakapfeka chino vakurura vatora icho

hanzi vanofanira kondiwona kuti  
ndasvika ini mai vaDhanyeri.

\*Eeh mai 4 ndichave ndichikufonera  
pachimbudzi chandakusiyira  
chinoisitisa zvigumwe mhoni ichi. Ini  
ndichanotengerwa yekutsvaira.  
Chirega ndifane kunokwira mota

unogona kungosara kaa .\*

Gogo ndaiwona kuti matauriro avo  
ndekundisvotesa chaiko. Zvakaguma  
zvandikurira ndokubva ndatanga  
kuchema. Shuwa vana vangu  
vakuenda ndigosara ndega .  
Vakubuda mai k vakabva vati

ndiendes e mabag kumota.

Ndakabuda ndokuenda nawo. Vanhu  
vakapinda mumota uku vana 4  
zvaingosekerera kana kumbochema  
wena.

Ummm ndave kuda kuvhara boot  
moyo wakarwadza kuti vana vangu

voenda zvino ini ndichisara ndega.

Ndakabva ndaona zvakanaka kuti  
ndi.....

\*Kas mir\*



Ummm ndaifunga sekuti Nokupa  
achandinzwisa but ndaizvinyepera.  
Vanagogo tried to talk to her but  
akaramba akatsika madziro. Mdara  
vakataura zvekuenda nevana  
ndikafunga kuti she will agree  
kuenda nesu for the sake of her kids  
but akatoshingirira kusara ega  
pamba ende ndipo pandakaona kuti



Nokupa really hates me.

Ndakaenda kumba moyo uchirwadza  
chaiko and i promised myself kuti  
kana zvichita ndichadzoka kuno  
everyday ndichimuona. Ndakabata  
steering zvemufirimu apa pfungwa  
dzakanga dziri kuna Nokupa zvekuti  
ndakasara padiki ndaroverana

nerimwe gonyeti.....

\*Kas mir kana us ingadi kudriver ndipe  
mhani. Why driving semunhu  
anopenga?\*

\*Dhanyeri us adaro zigondora rako  
can't you see he is stressed

naNokupa. Us atya hako muzukuru  
anotevera vana vake chete.\*

Kwaingove kundisimbisa but i know  
kuti Nokupa kana aronga something  
hadzokere kumashure. Ndakatanga  
kudriver zvakanaka kusvika tasvika  
kumba. Vanhu vakaburuka ndobva  
tapinda mumba ,mabag ayizotevera

nemaguards.

Tapinda mumba ndokugara pasi apa  
gogo vaive bus y kumhanyisa maziso.

Kunyangwe zvana zvangu

zvaitowona kuti kwatave kwasiyana

nekwataigara.....

\*Nhais Dhanyeri mwanangu ndiudze

chokwadi wakarombepi ko ,  
ndiendewo coz zvandiri kuona pano  
kaa ndezvechikwambo chete. Saka  
chikwambo chacho hachinetsi  
kuchengeta here? Haaa ini ndachida  
zvangu.\*

Vanhu vakaita kukuvara nekus eka  
chaiko. Haaa chembere iyi paive

nebas a guru chairo. Ummm akazvara  
apa hapana zvakaita.

\*Haaa mhamha mandinakidza.

Hapana chikwambo apa kushanda  
nesimba chete .\*

Takazosimuka tikaenda kodya. Vana

4 vakatanga vakikwa ende hakusi  
kudya kwazvaita zvekuti ndakanga  
ndotya kuti vana ava  
vachandirwarira. Takadya tichitaura  
ticheseka. Hanzi nagogo chikafu  
chakadai hachidi kudya uchitaura  
neshona choda chirungu .  
Aah ndakaseka zvokuti stress  
yaNokupa yakaenda paside.

Later after having our supper  
sezvatanga tajaira zvekunorara tisina  
kunamata zvakabva zvadirwa jecha  
nenew government. Hanzu kubva  
nhasi hapana anorara asina  
kunamata.....\*"Twe Kashmir ndiwe uri  
kuti namatira nhasi"\*

Eish amana ini handisati  
ndakambonamata muupenyu  
hwangu zvekuti kunamata kwacho



kwakandinetsa. Ndakangoguma  
ndangojoinidzira. Ngatitsinzinei  
tinamate.....

\*God bless our night in the name of  
Jesus Christ Amen .\*

Ndakasara kupedza kunamata vanhu  
varara pasi nekuseka asi ini

ndakaramba ndakarova imwe serious  
yekusada kujairirwa.....

\*                   Aah mwana waDhanyeri  
wandipedza nhasi. Handisati  
ndakambowona zvakadai. Everyday  
ndiwe uchatinamatira.\*

Ummm chichembere ichi  
chakandimaka ndozviona hangu.  
Nxaaa dai chakasara kumusha.  
Vanhuvakazoenda korara vana 4  
vakatorwa nana mom hanzi tonorara  
navo. Vana vangu vaidiwa zvisingaiti.

Ndakazoenda korara ndikatanga  
kufunga kuti Nokupa ndomuitirei

chaicho kuti awone kuti ndiri serious  
naye. Ndakazobiwa nehope  
ndokutanga kurota ndichitamba  
naNokupa panzvimbo yaive iri green  
apa ichiyevedza.Ummm zvimwe  
nde zvimwe kalife kekuhope  
kainakidza aka and i hope  
kaizozadzikiswa.

Mangwana makuseni ndakamuka  
ndokuenda kubasa. Ndakasvika  
ndokungoisa masignature  
pamapaper ayida kuendeswa kunaMr  
Moto. Ndapedza ndakabva  
ndatochaisa ndokupinda  
mumashops ndichinungira Nokupa  
zviviri zvitatu coz zvakanga  
zvisingaiti kuti ndiende ndakabata  
maoko.

Ndakazopinda munzira ndakananga

Mberengwa. Ndiri munzira kudero

ndakabva ndaona vamwe rasta

vaimisa mota. Ndakabva ndamira

ende vaitoendawo kwandayienda.

Ndakavatakura coz nzira yaizobhowa

kufamba uri 1. Ndakafamba naRasta

tichiseka tichitaura nyaya zvedu.....

\*Mukuru ini kumus ha uku ndakabva  
ndichitiza coz ndakanga ndanzwa  
nekusekwa paarea ndarohwa  
nerimwe babe randairwarira. Eyy  
ndakabviswa umhemba wena but  
now i hope vakangamwa

\*

aaah Rasta

mazondinakidza wena. Shuwa  
mungarohwa nemunhukadzi  
hamhurevesi imi.\*

\* mukuru uya hasi  
munhukadzi uya ummm zvakandita  
paya kaaa. Kunyangwe ndikamuwona  
ndotiza. Ndonzwira tsitsi acharoora  
paya.\*



Aah saka rasta ava ndivo  
vandakaona vachirohwa naNokupa  
paya eyy ndakachema nekuseka  
zvangu. Ndakamboda kunetsana  
naye asi ndakazowona kuti he  
actually saved me that day coz dai  
ndakarohwa ndikafa....

\*Saka rasta kana muri kuno munenge  
muchigarepi?.\*

\*Mazuvano ndanga ndichigara  
nerimwe hure rine mwana wangu.  
Musi wandakaenda kuflat kwake ,  
ndakatowana ari busy kurohwa poto  
navamwe blazy. Ndakabhoweka

zvisingaiti zvinova zvakaita kuti  
ndirove mface wacho heavy.

Akazoita lucky rekupukunyuka  
akatiza coz ndaitoda kumugura  
chidora ichocho.\*

Haaaa kuzodaro ndakaita kuseka  
zvekuti ndakaguma ndamisa mota  
paside peroad. Aah rasta vakanga

vari basa chairo. Kana ndisina  
kukanganisa kunzwa nyaya yavo  
meaning kuti ndiye wekuwachisa my  
crazy friend Rohit . Saka  
vaitodya poto imwe. Ummmm zuva  
iri ndakanakirwa zvangu.

Ndakanzwa rasta vachiti vanoda  
kutsvaka basa vagozotora mwana

wavo coz anoguma akanganisika  
nehunhu huna mai vake. Ndakaona  
zvakanaka kuti ndimupe basa  
pacompany yangu coz pane horro  
yandakanga ndagaira Rohit kkkkkk.  
Ndakavapa business card rangu  
ndokubva vaburuka  
zvavo. Ndakafamba kwenguva shoma  
nana ndichibva ndasvika pamba  
paNokupa.

Ndakasvika ndokumisa mota pazasi  
pemumengo. Ndisati ndabuda  
ndakatanga kuzvigadzirisabhoo  
bhoo. Ndakabva ndatora perfume  
ndokuti pfapfaa kusvika  
ndagutsikana kuti zvinhu zvesezvave  
ini order.

Ndakazobuda mumota ndokunhonga  
step ndichienda padoor but to my  
surprise pamba panga pakangoita  
sezvatakapasiya pari. I tried to knock  
but the doors were locked.

Ndakamboedza kumira ndichifunga  
kuti pamwe achasvika asi hazvina  
kuita sekudero. Ndakaguma ndave  
kudzokera coz nguva dzakanga  
dzafamba. Ndakadarika  
nepanosishanda ndikabvunza vamwe

mai asi vakati havana kana  
kumbomuona.

Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti  
Nokupa anomboripi? Ndakatsika  
road ndatobhowekana zvangu.  
Ndakatanga kuzama kuzvivaraidza  
nemusic kusvika ndasvika kumba.  
Ndichingopinda mumba ndakabva



ndamhanyirwa neteam rangu.

Ndakabva ndazvipa zvinhu

zvandakanga ndazvivigira.

Ndakamhoresa vanhu vese asi gogo

handina kuvaona. Ndakabva ndaenda

kovatarisa kuroom kwavo uko

kwandakanosangana nemashura.

Chichembere chiya chaive busy

kuzvirova make up aah ndakachema

zvangu nekuseka ini , kuface kuita

rainbow. Pamuromo pakanga  
pakaiswa red koti patsiye yellow aah  
pamwe blue , maihwee

↑ ♂    ↑ ♂                    .

\*Nhai mwana waDhanyeri basa  
kuseka sebenzi uchikona kufeeler  
kuti Nokupa aripi. Ini sekuru vako  
vaiti kana vari pedo neni

ndisingavaoni ndaitozvinzwa chete.

Manje iwe uri saga remunhu

risingafeele chinhu. Chibuda mumba

mangu ndipedzise basa rangu.\*

Ndakazobuda ndichidzingirirwa aah

chembere iyi pane basa chairo.

Vanhu vakazoenda kusupper but ini

handina coz appetite yanga yasara

Mberengwa. Pakunamata  
ndakadamwa ndokubva ndaita  
yandaigona and then i went to my  
room.

Ndakamboedza kuda kurara but hope  
dzacho dziramba kuuya apa nzara  
yakabva yatanga kuita manyawi  
zvokuti i end up ndakuenda kukitchen

kots vaka something to eat.

Ndakas vika ndokunolighter light and i  
was surprised

nezvandakaona.....how come....chii

chiri kuitika? Moziva

ndakapererwa.....

End of chapter 63



[5/4, 15:56] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

[https://chat.whatsapp.com/G6wMA7](https://chat.whatsapp.com/G6wMA7638Ka0YpXIsiCdTm)

[638Ka0YpXIsiCdTm](https://chat.whatsapp.com/G6wMA7638Ka0YpXIsiCdTm)

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

**\*Please do share its a free book\***



**\*Story by Revai Hove\***

**Contact 0719277934**

## Chapter 64

\*Nokupa aka mai 4\*

Ummm ndakanzwa moyo  
wekubereka uchirwadza kuti ndirege  
vana vangu vachienda ndakatarisa.  
Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti ndipinde

mubhuti without anyone noticing it.

Mota yakasimuka ikatanga kufamba

apa mubhuti macho maipisa

zvisingaiti kungati makabakidzwa

heater.

Mota yaifamba zvandaida ende

pasina kana mahour maviri yakanga

yamira ende ndakabva ndaziva kuti

takanga tasvika. Hana yakazotanga  
kurova manje ndave kutya kuti  
Kas mir achauya achivhura bhuti  
achida kutora mabag.

Ndakanzwa vanhu vachibuda  
mumota ndokutanga kufamba  
vachienda and i guess vaienda  
mumba. Ndakagara almost 2 hours

ndiri mubhuti pasina kana awuya  
kuzorivhura apa ndakanga ndaneta  
nekuzvipeta senyoka. Ndakanga  
ndave kurwadziwa zvisingaiti.

Ndakamboedza kuda kuvhura bhuti  
racho asi ndakakonewa nokuti  
raitoratidza kuti riri locked.

Ndakatanga kutarisa chimbudzi

changu mutrouse randakanga  
ndakapfeka and luck enough  
ndakachiwana chirimo plus chaitove  
nesvimari.

Ndakabva ndafonera munhu  
wandaifunga kuti angandibatsira but  
zvandakaudzwa zvacho  
zvakanzipedza simba. Shuwa munhu



anga ndiudza kuti ari kudya ndiri  
kumukanganisa apa ariye the same  
person andipa idea yekupinda  
mubhuti nxaa ndakabhowekana  
zvisingaiti.

Ndakagara rimwe hour munhu asati  
awuya ende ndakanga ndatowona  
ndavata mubhuti macho imomu apa

nedivi nzara yakanga yobvunza  
mutupo. Ndisingafungiri ndakaona  
bhuti ravhurwa.....

\*Madam hanzi mupinde mumba  
muende kuguestroom yekutanga.\*

Handina kumupindura munhu wacho  
ndakabva ndatobuda faster faster

mubhuti macho. Ndainzwa nyama  
dzangu kurwadza zvisingaiti.

Ndakabva ndatanga kufamba  
ndichinyangira ndichipinda mumba  
coz ndakanga ndisingadi kuonekwa.

Ndakapinda muroom macho munova  
mandakawana musina munhu.

Ndakakwira pabed ndokubva ndarara

ndakatarisa mudenga ende hope  
dzakabva dzabata. Ndakatonzwa  
ndave kumutswa.....

\*Iwe mai 4 muka udye unoda kutifira  
nenzara here iwe?\*

Handina kana kumboda kunonoka

kumuka coz ndaitonzwa nzara  
isingaiti. Ndakanyatsa chitsika apa  
chainaka wena.

\*Haaa but gogo zvamunoita hazvisi  
right. Dai ndaziva ndisina  
kumbotenda plan yenyu. Izvezvi  
manga monakirwa  
muchindikangamwa kuti ndiri

mubhuti.\*

\*Amai 4 hauwoni kuti uri datya  
randawisira mumvura. Tarisa good  
food yauri kudya yasiyana  
nemachunks awanga wajaira. Mira  
uwone kuvumbika kwauchaita  
zvekuti uchakonzeresa nyakanyaka  
mumoyo makasmir.\*

Haaa gogo kunyangwe  
wakavatsamwira unoguma wave  
kuseka. Ndakazorara ndanzwa  
nekuseka ndichiudzwa zvese  
zvakanga zvaitika. Mangwana  
ndakumutswa nagogo vakanga  
vakabata tray yechikafu apa  
chainhuwirira zvainakidza. Ndakabva  
ndatomuka ndokuchigadzirira size.

Ndapedza ndakabva ndaenda kogeza  
zvangu. Ndave kuda kubuda  
ndakabva ndanzwa gogo vachitaura  
naKas mir. Pakabuda Kas mir,  
ndakabva ndabuda mubathroom.  
Ndakazonakidzwa nemake up  
yagogo. Haaa ndakas eka kus vika  
gogo vandivhara muromo  
mepillow.....



\*Unopenga here iwe mai 4 heee.

Unoda vanhu vari mumba umo  
vakunzwe here?\*

Apa vakaitaura vakamenya imwe  
serious yaityisa. Ndakabva ndatanga  
kuvadzidzisa kuisa make up  
zvakanaka zvekuti ndakanzwa

voti.....

\*Inga wagona hako mai 4. Iye

Dhanyeri anongotenga

handipi mainstruction ekuti

zvoshandiswa sei. Ummm zvimwe

ndezvimwe ndakanaka wena. Rega

ndimboinda kutown nemuroora

wangu. Iwe kana ukanzwa munhu

anenge ave kuda kupinda ,umhanye  
kopinda muwardrope.\*

Neiwayo vakabva vabuda zvavo.

Ndakasara ndikarara zvangu apa  
ndakanga ndatosuwa vana vangu.

Ndaingonzwa vachita noise yekufara  
kuratidza kuti vainakirwa zvavo.

Zuva rakadoka kusvika kuma 9 gogo  
vasati vadzoka mubedroom apa  
ndaivanzwa vachitaura nyaya  
vachiseka zvavo. Vakazouya later  
apa vakauya vasina kana chekudya.....

\*Ko gogo zvamouya muchifamba  
musina kana chekudya imi muchiziva  
kuti ndaswera nenzara.\*

\*Enda unozvitorera kukitchen vanhu  
vaenda korara.\*

Ndakamira kwemaminutes 30 coz i  
wanted to make sure vanhu varara.  
Ndakazobuda muroom

ndichinyangira. Ndakasvika  
kukitchen ndokubva ndatarisa  
chikafu mufood warmer munova  
mandakawana mune sadza nebeef  
nemavegie paside.

Ndakatanga kudya apa ndichinanzva  
nezvigumwe wena. Ndiri busy  
kunakirwa zvangu ndakangowona  
munhu mberi kwangu and it was  
Kas mir. Eish ndakashaiwa

zvekutaura apa nyadzi dzakanga  
dzandiputira....

\*Nokupa you are here? Wauya nguvai  
kuno coz ndambosvika kumus ha  
ndichikuts vaka.\*

\*Zvauri kubvunza chinhu chauri

kuona kuti ndiri pano ende wanga  
uchinditsvakirei , ndine chikwereti  
chako here ini?\*

Ndakamuona achismiler as if  
ndataura zvinonyemwereres a.

Akatanga kufamba akaisa mawoko  
muhomwe achiuya kwandiri.

Ndakaramba ndakamira coz  
ndaitoziva kuti hapana zvanondita.

Akasvika pedyo neni zvekuti i could



hear his breath akabva atanga  
kurotomoka zvake....

\*Yes Nokupa une chikwereti changu.  
Wakatora mufaro waive mumoyo  
mangu nanhasi hausati waudzosa.  
Ndichaedza nepandogona napo kuti  
ukwanise kundidzose mufaro  
mumoyo mangu.\*

Apedza kutaura akabva andipa kiss  
padama zvikanzi \*'"goodnight  
maimwana"', achibva ayenda zvake.

Eish i could not believe it kuti  
ndarega Kas mir achita yada neni.

Ndakabva ndazviudza kuti next time  
akangoda kuita zvaita nhasi  
ndomucheka maziromo iwayo.

Mazuva akafamba ende munhu wese  
akanga ave kuziva kuti ndiripo.

Ndaitirwa zvese kana dziri sehembe  
handichatauri. Vana 4 vakanga vave  
nematablet avo apa hembe vaita  
kupfeka malabel. Kas mir nedivi hana  
kumira kundinetsa. Ayiti chero  
kwaabva anouya nesomething.  
Ndakatanga ndichiramba asi

ndakapedzisira ndave kutora and  
zvakanga zvisingarevi kuti  
ndakumuda.

Rimwe zuva ave manheru vanhu  
tapedza tave kudya ndakanzwa gogo  
vave kukosora kosora ende ndakabva  
ndaziva kuti pane zvavanoda kutaura.

\*Eeh ini ndiri munhu wemas hoko  
mashoma. Mazuva ese ndambenge  
ndakanyarara ndichifunga kuti  
Dhanyeri nemwana wako muchaita  
sevanhu vakuru mugobvisa damage  
yamakaita.\*

\*Kana uri sewe Kas mir unofunga kuti

vana ava vakahetsirwa vakabva  
vabuda. This woman that you are  
seeing akagara apo she is a strong  
woman. Nokupa suffered nemaricho.  
Don't complain ukawana musana  
wake wakavhunika unotofanira  
kumuripa plus ini ndoda mombe  
,huku nembudzi dzangu. Ndapedza  
newe. Chitinamatira ndoda  
kunorara.\*

Gogo vakanga vapedza masports  
zvekuti vanhu vakambotora chinguva  
vakanyarara. Kas mir akazonamata  
ndobva taenda korara. Mazuva  
akafamba ukava mwedzi ende life  
yakanga yave kuendeka ende  
ndakanga ndave the real Nokupa.  
Kunaka kwese kwakanga kwadzoka  
even mahips akanga asichiri  
ekutamburira.

Kas mir akanga asingachandinetsi  
sezvaita mazuva apera. Akanga ave  
kungogara paphone achinyemwerera  
zvake. Sometimes ayikwanisa  
kuvhura mawhatsapp audio ndiripo  
ende voice renga richitaura ndere  
munhukadzi anenge achitotaura ma  
\*"i miss you".\*



\*Kas mir haugoni kundirespecter sei  
heee? Izvezvi ukutaura nehure rako  
pamberi pangu. Hindava usinganyari  
,munhu ave nevana 4 anoita  
zvakapusa kudero.\*

\*Ko iwe unorwadziwa nei , hanti

wakandiramba? Are you jealous

Nokupa?\*

Nxaaa ndakabva ndamusiya

ndikaenda kuroom kwangu.

Ndakanga ndabhowekana zvisingaiti.

Its not like ndiri kurwadziwa kuti ane

musikana but the fact yekuti

handinyari anotaura zvese zvaita

nehure rake pamberi pangu  
ndoyaindimara zvisingaiti. Ndakabva  
ndarara coz ndaitonzwa hasha  
dzisingaiti.

One day ayive masikati ndakarara  
ndakanzwa ndave kumutswa nagogo  
vachindiudza kuti kune vaenzi vari  
mumba vanoda ini. Ndakatoshaya

kuti vangave vanani vanoda ini.

Ndakamuka ndokubva ndanogeza

kumeso , ndokutevera gogo.

Ndakasvika kusittingroom makanga

makagara vanhu and i was shocked

kuona vanhu vacho vaindida vari

vana.....

\*Kas mir\*

Nokupa pandakamuona mukitchen i  
was surprised and i was also happy

kuti at least she has decided  
kutevera vana vake. Akatanga  
kutura zvake zvekupenga asi  
ndakabva ndamira semurume.

Kutura chokwadi i was scared kuti  
pamwe anogona kundirova but  
hazvina kuita sekudero.

Ndakaenda kuroom kwangu ndine

mufaro mumoyo mangu and i had  
hope with the way she reacted kuti  
ndogona kumuhwina chete. Mazuva  
akafamba ndichizama kusofera babe  
but akanga ari mazino chaiwo. I tried  
kuita zvikiri zvese asi masango  
ayingove matema.

One day ndakanga ndakagara



ndakabata shaya ndichifunga kuti  
ndodini chaizvo kuti Nokupa awone  
kut ndomuda. Ndakangonzwa gogo  
vave kuoma nekuseka zvekuti  
ndakashaya chavaisika ini. Vapedza  
kuseka ndakanzwa voti.....

\*Nhai mwana waDhanyeri  
nemusvikiro wawakaita ungakonewa

kutaura mashoko anonyungurutsa

Nokupa.\*

\*Gogo i have tried but munhu wacho

hadi kana kunditerera. Izvezvi she

promised kundirova kana ndikadzoka

nesame nyaya.\*

\*Musiye akaruve iwe ramba  
wakatsika gear. Problem yako  
unosvika wongoti ndokuda  
uchimuvhundutsira. Unofanira  
kumuudza wakadzikama kuti you are  
my oxygen ,kunyangwe ukauya ndafa  
uchizondita body view ndobva  
ndamuka kubva kune vakafa. I can't  
live without you chido  
chemoyo.....unowona sekuti  
angakuramba pakadero. Anobva

afeeler kukosha kwake muupenyu  
hwako. Mira ndotsvaka katsamba  
kandainyorerwa nasekuru vako  
ugowedzerera.\*

Ndakasara ndikaoma nekusaka  
zvekuti ndakambokangamwa nhamo  
dzangu. Ndakatanga kufunga my  
friend Rohit kuti dai aripo maybe  
ayikwanisa kundipa manotes  
masvinu kwete echichembere

ichi.Ndichiri mukufunga ndakanzwa  
phone yangu kurira. Ndakatarisa  
ndokubva ndaona ari Rohit.....

\*Hello man. Long time wangu izvezvi  
ndanga ndichitokufunga.\*

\*Haaa Kas mir my man zvinhu zvave

bhoo wangu. Mukadzi wangu  
akandiregerera. Hure riya  
ndakaridzinga usiku kuflat kwangu.\*

\*Shaaa une zvivindi iwe wakadzinga  
Ruth nemwana warasta usiku, ko  
kana pakaitika something bad  
kumwana wake unopinda busy.\*

\*Haaa shaa rasta paya ndakavanyara  
zvangu. Shuwa munhu  
ndakamuchengerera gora rake ndipo  
panondirova. Manje ndikamubata  
ndoda kumurova ndobva ndagera  
zimsoro rinenge bhazi iro.\*

Ndakaoma nekuseka zvangu. Rohit

ayingohumana coz he thought hafi  
akawona rasta. I can't wait kuona  
rasta achisangana naRohit

. Rohit ndakabva ndamuudza  
yaitambima paden and he promised  
kundibets era.....

\*Our first step is to make her feel  
jealous wangu.\*



Ndakabva ndatanga kuita  
zvandakanga ndaudzwa naRohit  
ende zvaitoratidza kuti zviri kushanda  
coz matukirwo andakazoitwa  
naNokupa ayitoratidza kuti shasha  
yakanga yarwadziwa.

Ndakaramba ndichawedzera mafuta  
nefake girlfriend yangu zvekuti  
ndakaguma ndagutsikana kuti first  
step ndaigona. Ndakanga ndamirira  
Rohit achindiudza imwe  
step. Ndakamboedza kumufonera but  
phone yake yakanga isingapindi  
kusvika one day ndaona Rohit  
achipinda ana.....eish inga ane  
zvivindi mface wangu.....

End of chapter 64



[5/4, 15:58] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/JYT9JvCuK1NHZYdhkEOthR>

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

\*Please do share its a free book\*

\*Story by Revai Hove\*

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 67

**\*Rohit aka baba Rohan\***



Ummm zvimwe ndezvime ndorema  
kunge chitunha ini. Hapana skiri

rekunyenga mababe randisingazivi.  
Ini handina babe randokonewa  
kusvikira, kunyangwe aya anonzi  
anorema ndinosenga. Mface wangu  
Kas mir ayitozviziva kuti ndiri Doctor  
wemababe.

Gulez ndakanga ndatopedza navo  
kudhara ende ndakanga ndatowona

kuti vanoda Kas mir asi kuti  
vamuudze zviri kurema.

Pandakaudza gulez kuti vatore side  
rekuleft ndaitoziva kuti ndiko  
kuchanoitikira nyaya yes e. Ini  
ndakabva ndagurira nemusango  
ndokubva ndanokwira mumuti kuitira  
ndinyatsowona firimu remahara.

Gulez vakazosvika pamota yaKas mir  
ndanzwa nekumira. Ndakatanga  
kuona zvese zvaitika and i was busy  
kutora mapictures nemavideos.

Zvese zvaitika zvaive mumeso ende  
ndakazofara pandakazonzwa gulez  
vakuudza Kas mir kuti vanomuda.

Inivo nekunyanyofaris a nekuda

kwekuhwina jeep yandakavimbis wa  
naKas mir ndakabva ndasimuka  
ndokutanga kujamba  
ndichikangamwa kuti ndiri mumuti  
zvokuti in a split of a second  
ndakaona ndave muvhu.

Eish ndakarwadziwa zvisingaiti.  
Ndakaita svinguva ndiri muvhu

ndichikonewa kumuka.

Ndakazonzwa munhu ayiwoma

nekuseka ari kumashure kwangu

ende munhu wacho ndakabva

ndamuziva. Zvinhu zvese

zvakuenda mudondo manje.....

\*Kwakwaaaaaaa

Rokiti unoti unofirei nhai? Iyo  
jeep yacho uchaikwira wave  
chirema.\*

Nxaaa chichembere ichi  
ndakachinyara dai ari mumwe  
ndaimupedzera shungu dzangu  
dzese. Gulez ndovakonzera zvese izvi  
, dai vakatenda Kas mir kudhara

hudyu yangu isina kuvhunika.

Ndakazosimuka but ndaizvishingisa  
ndainzwa kurwadziwa. Ndakaona  
chichembere chiya chouya pandiri  
ndokubva chabaya phone yacho  
ndokundiratidza. Zvandaiwona  
paphone ipapo zvaipedza power.  
Raive video rangu ndichidonha



mumuti. After ndapedza kuona video  
riya ndakabva ndaudzwa  
zvakandipedza svisimba zvakanga  
svasara.....

\*Eeeh Rokiti muzukuru wangu iwe  
watoremara saka jeep wochipa ini  
kuitira ndisaratidza vanhu chivhidhiyo

ichi. Kana usingadi hapana chakaipa  
asi usazoshamisika wave kuzviona  
wave pabookface .\*

Haaaa amana uku ndiko kunonzi  
kugadzikwa mudish chaiko. Shuwa  
ndigoti ndawirei nhai veduwe  
. My jeep is now gone

nevakangwara. Takazotenderana but  
moyo waita kuvira wena. Vana baba  
vaKas mir vakazos vika tapedzerana  
and we both pretended as if zvinhu  
zvese zvakarongeka.

Ndakatanga kufamba nedivi  
segakanje tichienda kunanaKas mir.  
Vana mom vakada kumbobvunza kuti

step how far asi munongoziva kuti  
handipererwi ndakabva ndavarova  
nemaths. Takasvika paive  
nanaKasmir apa vaive busy  
kunakirana nemakiss.

Kasmir akazomakisa nekufaris a  
ndokubva akangamwa kukamhinha.  
Pakabvunziwa nagulez ndakaziva

kuti achada kuti ndimubets ere but i  
pretended as if ndakatarisa paphone.

Ko ndaigofirei iyo tea isina shuga.

Achabets erwa neatora jeep yangu.

Zvisineiwo akabva amira mira

semurume ndokubva amuvhara

vhara. Vanhu vakazodzokera kumba

vachifara wena kana ari saKas mir

akanga asingachabatiki.

Ndakasvika kumba ndikanorohwa  
nesurprise yakaita kuti ndikangamwe  
nhamo dzangu dzese. My little sister  
vakanga vadzoka kubva America.

Paden pakafarwa zvisingaiti and for a  
moment marwadzo ekudonha  
akabva apera.

\*Rohii i am so happy to see you my  
brother. Apa makhoti wangu akanaka  
sei. Pandaimuwona pamapics i  
thought kuti isnapchat but no  
akazvarwa mwana wevanhu.\*

\*Haaa Loraine zvaunongoziva wani  
kuti bro yako ine choice.\*

Loraine naNoku vaiwirirana zvokuti  
most of the time vanenge vari out for  
shopping apa dumbu rake rakanga  
rakura zvekuti anytime chaigona  
kungorira. Mazuva akafamba until



one day randakafonerwa naKas mir  
achindikumbira kuti ndimuperekedze  
somewhere. Handina kumboramba  
coz paden paitobhowa. Akauya  
akazonditora ndokubva taenda.

Taifamba tichitaura nyaya  
dzakasiyana siyana and my friend  
was glowing wena. Even the way he

was smiling yairatidza kuti munhu ari  
murudo. Takazosvika pane rimwe  
garage randaiziva kuti rinosvikwa  
nembinga chete.

Takasvika ndokubva tagamuchirwa  
pachimbinga. Takabva taendwa nesu  
paive nezinhu rakanga rakavharwa  
nebepa reblack. Ndakanzwa Kasmir

oti.....

\*Rohit shaa you have been a true  
friend wangu. Pese pazvairema  
waimira neni hauna kugara  
wandirasa. Nhasi i have found the  
love of my life because of you.  
Sekukuvimbisa kwandakaita wangu

here is your latest jeep.\*

Akadaro achindipa makey ejEEP  
yacho. Vamwe vakomana vakabva  
vauya ndokuibvisa mumapepa.

Ummm mota yaive muchina  
muhombe chaiwo. Ndakatanga  
kuzhinya nekumedzerera mate asi  
pasina nguva kuzhinja kuya

kwakapera ndarangarira kuti jeep  
haichazi yangu. Nxaaa  
ndakarwadziwa nechemumoyo  
ndakarova kasilent prayer kekuti  
kachembere aka dai kamuka kakafa.

\*Eeh Kas mir my man , thank you so  
much wangu but I don't deserve it.

The only one akakodzera to have this  
beautiful machine its gogo vako  
vakakuchengetera vana not ini. Yes  
ndakati ndoda jeep but ndairevera  
gogo wangu\*

Apa ndaitaura ndichita kurwadziwa  
wena , kunyangwe misodzi yaitoda  
kubuda ndakatarisa mota iyi.....

\*Ummmm Rohit my friend une moyo  
wakamboitasei coz ndakutya ini. I  
will do something big for you my little  
brother.\*

Akadero zvake hugging me.

Takamboita nguva takadero. Phone yake yairira ndiyo yakazoita kuti tichiregana. After receiving his call akabva andiudza kuti ari kudiwa kubasa nokuti pane mapapers anoda signature yake.

Takawirirana ndokubva taenda tese.  
Takafamba tichitaura nyaya



dzebusiness kusvika tasvika.

Takabva tapinda mukati. Mface

wangu akatanga kuita zvese

zvakanga afambira. Ini ndakagara

pacouch apa zvimahure zvakatanga

kuita zvitaira. Umwe ayiti

akadonhedza mafiles maune umwe

otanga kuzvikwenya kwenya , haaa

zuva iri ndakaoneswa.

Dai isiri nyaya yekuti ndinotya  
chichembere chiya chinoita sechine  
mudzimu ndaichecha one. Kas mir  
akazopedza zvaita. Tave kufamba  
kuti tichienda ndakabva ndaona  
munhu wandanga ndisingafungiri.  
Nhai Mwari wangu munyama here ?  
Ko Rasta vabva nepi?

Ndakatanga kunzwa kupindwa  
nechando panguva iyoyo. Kunyangwe  
simba rekufamba ndakanga ndisisina.  
Kas mir ndofunga akaketa kuti ndiri  
pama1 akabva anditi ndiende  
mumota ende ndakabva ndatora  
mukana uwoyo ndokubuda ndiri bara.

Pasina nguva ndapinda mumota

ndakaona Kas mir akamira naRasta  
vachitaura nyaya. Ndakatanga  
kuzvibvunza mibvunzo isina  
anopindura. Kas mir akazouya  
ndokubva amutsa mota ende ipapo  
shavi rekudenha rakabva randibata.  
Ndakabudisa musoro nepahwindo  
ndokuti.....

\*Iwe Rasta pfustek musoro uzere  
inda. Nxaaa waita lucky rekuti my  
friend Kas mir forced me kuti ndiende  
mumota otherwise dai ndakupedzera.

Kusviba musha weseeee....\*

\* haaaa Rohit you have

made my day eyy. Kana uchiri  
nehasha ndokwanisa kumisa mota  
wopedzerana naRasta.\*

\*Aah noooo Kashmir my man handidi  
kuita ngozi ini mota ngaifambe.\*

Kas mir akazondis vits a kumba  
ndokubva ayenda. Mazuva akafamba  
ende ndakatanga kuona machanges  
kuna Lorraine. Akanga ave kungogara  
paphone achiseka and sometimes i  
could find her akambundira  
phone. Zves e zvaita ndakabva  
ndaona kuti ari murudo chete.

Ndakanga ndisina problem nazvo coz  
akanga ave munhu mukuru zvake but  
ndaيدا kuti aroorwe nemunhu

akarongeka uye achamuda nemoyo  
wese.

Rimwe zuva akauya kumba  
achindiudza kuti mface wake ari  
kuda kuuya for maintro and i was  
happy kuti at least munhu wacho  
hasi pakuda kumutambisa.

Ndakaudza vanamdara vakabva



vataura zuva ravakanga vari free.

Kas mir ndakamuudzawo coz ndaida

azondibets era kuita interview

kumface wacho.

Zuva racho rakas vika. Vana mhamha

vaimhanya mhanya wena. Kana ari

semwana wamai vangu akanga

asinganzwisise. Kas mir aka uyawo  
akachena chenawo but gulez  
vakanga vasipo.

After 30 minutes takanzwa huta  
yemota , munhu watanga takamirira  
akanga asvika. Pasina nguva  
ndakaona muchipinda munhu  
wandakanga ndisingafungiri. Ko

paden pangu apaziva sei?

Ndakatanga kunzwa kuda kuita wiwi

coz ndakanga ndatowona sekuti

avinga kuzondirova kumutuka

kwandakamuita....

\*Eeeh Rasta tiri vanhu vamwe. Zvese

zvandakataura paya ndaitamba.

Eehhh.....\*

Ndakuda kupedzisira kutaura  
ndakabva ndakatwa na Loraine  
ayidanidzira kuti \*'"Honey"'\*  
achimhanya kunombundira my  
enemy. Saka ndiye munhu  
wandamukira kuchenera iyeyu.  
Ndakatarisa Kashmir ndakaona  
achioma nekuseka zvake.

Loraine akazogara pas ofa 1 narasta  
vake. Akatanga kupa maintro. Vana  
mdara vakatanga kumubvunza  
mibvunzo yakasiyana siyana ende  
vairatidza kuti vamufarira nemas mile  
avairova.....

\*Ko Rohit naKas mir muri kufungei  
nemukwasha uyu? Ini hangu namai  
venyu tamufarira.\*

\*Eeeh ini ndinoti Rasta havaite kuti  
arowore hanzvadzi yangu.\*

\*What are you saying bro?\* i love  
Mike and he loves me too.\*

\*Tsano kana iri nyaya yerasta  
randinaro ndokwanisa kugera  
zvuda.\*

\*Nyarara apo ndamboti utaure here  
ini? Dad mowona kuti munhu wenyu  
hana mutemo anongopindura  
pasinga kwane.\*

\*Ko iwe Rohit ndiudze 1 strong  
reason yauri kuti haite tigotangira



ipapo.\*

Eish awa ndiwo anonzi ma1 chaiwo.

Manje zvaizotaurika here kuti

akamboda kundigura andiwana ndiri

pahure rake.....



**\*Rasta\***

Eeh ndini Rasta wacho wamanguri  
manzwa nezvake. Zita rangu  
ndinonzi Mike Dube aged 31. Ini ndiri  
munhu akadzidza asi nekudzidza  
kwangu basa ndakanga  
ndisingariwani. Ndakazoita luck

ndakwira imwe mota yembinga inova  
yakazondipinza basa.

Ndakatanga kushanda pabasa paya  
and upenyu hwakatanga kuchinja  
nekuda kwemari yakanga iri kwayo  
yandaitambira. Ndakatangawo  
kupfeka masvutu ataingowonera  
kune vamwe. Even rasta rangu

ndakanga ndave kuri wanira  
zvikwanisiro.

One day ndakapfeka smart rangu  
bhoo bhoo ndokubva ndazvitarisa  
pamirro. Ko zvandakadonaka nhaimi  
apa. Kusviba kwakanga kwaturner  
into chocolate skin. Nyaya yekusviba

inondifungisa mupfanha uya  
shamwari yaboss wekundiudza kuti  
kusviba musha wose. Ndikamubata  
chete ndoda kumurova kusiya  
ndasvikhuna.

Ndakabva paden ndokubva ndapinda  
mumota yangu yandakatenga manje  
manje. Ndakadriver ndakananga

kutown. Ndakasvika ndokubva  
ndatanga kufamba famba ndichiona  
nzvimbo. Mukufamba imomu  
ndakabva ndadhumirana neimwe  
simbe ,ummm mwana anga akanaka  
iyeyu zvakanditora moyo.

Ende ndakabva ndazviudza kuti ndiye  
achava mai vevana vangu.



Ndakataura naye akatanga  
achijamuka jamuka kusvika  
anzwisisa. Ndakazodiwa after 2  
days. Loraine ayive nerudo kwete  
rwefake. Tainyatsodanana  
zvemufirimu chaiko.

Mazuva akafamba tichingodanana  
kusvika ndafunga kutora our

relationship to the next level.

Ndakaenda for maintro kunova

kwandakanosangana nemashura

chaiwo. Mupfanha uya wekundiudza

kusviba ndiye hanzvadzi yebabe

rangu. I could not believe it.....

Tsano vangu ndaiwona vachibvunda

and i guess vaifunga kuti ndauya

kuzorwa not knowing kuti ndatouya  
kuzovaka ukama. Vabereki vaLorraine  
vairatidza kundifarira asi tsano vangu  
ayive ma1.

Tsano vaita kutsika madziro chaiko  
zvekuti i end up regretting nyaya  
yangu yekusarongeka. Dai ndisina  
kumbomurova pasina zvese izvi. Ko

kuzoti dai ndakamugura  
ndaizonyarirepi nhaimi?

Baba vacho vakazobvunza mubvunzo  
wandakatya wena. Hana yakanga  
yorova kuti tsano vachati

chii?    †   ♂   †   ♂   †   ♂   †   ♂ Ko

kana vakataura kuti ndaida kuvagura  
sabhuku , Loraine achazondida here

ini?.....\*

End of chapter 67



[5/4, 15:58] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

[https://chat.whatsapp.com/ClBMUn](https://chat.whatsapp.com/ClBMUnCzrYSDjazGF0fRP0)

[CzrYSDjazGF0fRP0](https://chat.whatsapp.com/ClBMUnCzrYSDjazGF0fRP0)

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

\*Please do share its a free book\*

\*Story by Revai Hove\*



Contact 0719277934

Chapter 66



\*Nokupa aka mai 4\*

Ummmm i think i am not normal  
chete ini because handisi kunzwis is a  
zviri kuitika pandiri. Kas mir  
anondituka achitaura zvanoda asi  
kuti ndimupindure kana kumurova

ndobva ndanzwa kupera simba  
chaiko. Shungu dzoperera  
pakuchema chete. Kas mir i think  
akandiroya chete coz kana ari  
mumwe munhu ada kundijairira  
ndo zhaka chaiko.

Kas mir akazotanga kurwara  
zvisis nganzwisiki. Pandakanzwa

kuti ari kurwara ndakambofunga  
inhema asi pandakazoenda  
nezvokudya mumba make ndipo  
pandakaona kuti zveshuwa arwara.  
Akanga akafuka gumbezi achidikitira  
apa achiti anonzwa chando.

Kunyangwe kudya ega ayikonewa  
chaiko. Maoko ake ayita kudedera.

Ndakanga ndave kumuitira zvese  
kunyangwe kumuperekedza kutoilet  
coz makumbo ake akanga asina  
balance. Kogeza ndaimuperekedza  
mubath ndosiya ndamuisira zvese ,  
chake chaive kugeza kana apedza  
ondidana.

Kumuzora mafuta ndaita ndichitya

kumubata coz munhu wacho waiteta  
sterek. Wainzwa woti.....

\*Iiiii mai 4 dear please usandizore  
uchimhanya ndiri kurwadziwa.\* Apa  
ayitaura akasunga face zvekuti ini  
wacho ndainzwa mudumbu  
makudavirira.



Kas mir ayiratidza kuti he is in pain.

Akakwana mazuva matatu

achingorwara ende moyo wangu

wakanga woshungurudzika kuti ko

kana akafa. Vana ndaizovagona

ndega here? Hanti zvoda

muchibetserana nababa vacho.

Ndakatanga kunamata kamwe

kamunamatiro kandisati

ndakamboita zvese nekutsanya.

Gogo ndaifunga kuti vachandibetsera

asi havana kana. Kunyangwe

patainamata takuda kurara ,everyone

could involve Kas mir muminamato

yavo asi gogo vaingonyarara.....

\*Ko gogo hamunamatiri muzukuru  
wenyu sei? Maybe kuti apore anoda  
maprayers enyu.\*

\*Aaah nhai mai 4 ini ndinois a munhu  
anorwara chaizvo mumaprayers  
angu. Handingafi nenzara

ndichits anyira munhu akagwinya

ini.....\*

Nxaaa kutaura kwagogo

kwakandibhowa handidi kunyepa.

Shuwa munhu ari kuona munhu

achikonewa kuita kana chinhu ,

ndipo panoti akagwinya. Ndakabva

ndatosimuka kuenda korara apa

misodzi yakanga yave kubuda. I felt  
as if vanhu vari kundiregerera  
paurwere hwaKas mir. Ndakachema  
kusvika shungu dzapera ndokubva  
ndaenda muroom kwaKas mir.

Ini ndairara pacouch iye pabed.

Hwave pakati peusiku ndakanzwa

Kas mir akundimutsa.....

\*Mai 4 ndiri kunzwa chando.\*

Eish akanga ari ma1 chaiwo coz  
machira makanga musisina. Kuti  
ndimuke ndinokumbira kunamai vake  
zvakanga zvisingaiti. Ndakangoguma  
ndanorara pabed naye ndokubva

ndairikidza magumbezi.

\*Mai 4 sorry hako kukunetsa.

Ndokumbirawo undigumbatire pane  
pandaverenga. Hanzi kana ukadero  
munhu anorwara anoita nani.\*

Haaaa vakomana Kas mir anonetsa

uyu. Kungoti murwere otherwise dai  
ndaramba aah. Ndakaita zvaida  
zvacho ndokubva tarara wena.

Kas mir akazotanga kuita better  
kus vika apora and i was happy kuti at  
least ave bhoo. Kas mir akatanga  
kungochinja. Akanga ave kungogara  
akanyarara kunyangwe kukataurwa



nyaya dzinonakidza akanga  
asingaseki. Sometimes ayigona  
kutanga kutaura zvinhu zviru strange  
achitaura nana 4.

\*Eeh vana K nanaN if papa goes  
away from you please don't trouble  
your mom hanti kaa.Muzive kuti your  
papa loves you all.\*

\*Yeeees papa.....so if you go away  
,who will buy us some sweets.\*

\*Don't worry Kenvir ,your mom will  
buy for you.\*

Mashoko ayitaurwa naKas mir  
ndaiwashaiwira kuti anorevei chaiko.  
Kuti anoda kuenda somewhere  
nebasa or anoda kutiza. Ndakaguma  
ndasiyana nekufunga zvisina basa  
because musoro wakanga wave  
kupisa.

One day ndakamuka zvakanakanaka

ndokuita basa rangu rese. Vanhu  
vakazouya for breakfast ndobva  
vatanga kudya. Kas mir ayingotarisa  
vana 4 obva atanga kubuda  
misodzi.....

\*Nhai Kas mir chii chiri kukunetsa  
mwanangu you have not been  
yourself mazuva ano. Izvezvi

ukuchemei wakatarisa vana ava?\*

\*Mom ndiri kufara ndakatarisa vana  
ava kuti at least kana ndisisipo  
mowana pekundionera.\*

\*Uyu ave kupenga chete. Hazvisi  
normal zvari kuita mazuva ano.\*

Ndibaba vacho vaidero. Vanhu  
vakazopedza kudya ndokubva  
ndanosuka maplates. Ndapedza  
zvese ndakabva ndaenda kubedroom  
kwangu coz ndaida kogeza ndigorara.  
Ndakapinda ndokubva ndawona  
kamwe kapaper kakanga kari  
pamubhedha.

Ndakakatora ndokubva ndakavhura  
nokuti it was folded. Ndakatanga  
kuverenga zvakanga zvakanyorwa  
zvacho.....

\*Dear Nokupa my love.\*

\*"I know i have been a bad person  
since from the first day we met.

Ndakakutadzira zvisingaiti but later  
on i realized my mistake

ndikakukumbira ruregerero, asi

hauna kuda kundiregerera. I tried to

tell you how much i love you asi

wakandiramba and you promised

kundirova kana ndikaramba



ndichikunetsa. I obeyed you  
ndokubva ndatsvaka anonidida in  
order to heal from your rejection asi  
iwe ndipo paunorova painkiller rangu.  
What do you want me to do now?  
Ndinonzwa moyo wangu kurwadza  
nerudo kana ndichikuona and i think  
unofunga kuti rudo rwandinarwo  
nderwekunyepa. So ndaona  
zvakanaka kuti ndiende kure newe  
kwausingafi wakandiwana coz my

heart is now tired of being tortured.

Take care of our kids. Love you .\*

\*Yours KAS MIR J ONES \*

Ndakapedza kuverenga ndatogara  
pasi kare. Misodzi yakanga yoita  
makwikwi kuyerera. I could not

believe this.....\*No Kas mir you can't  
do this \*

Ndichiri kuchema kudaro ndakanzwa  
ndave kudamwa panze namai  
vaKas mir apa vachiridza mhere.  
Ndakabuda ndichizvikwekweredza.  
Ndakas vika pavari vakatanga  
kupopota.....

\*You see what you have caused  
Nokupa. Inga munhu akatadza  
anoregererwa wani. Mwana wangu  
kani...please Kas mir come back don't  
kill yourself hiiii hiiii.\*

\*Aaah Kas mir akuda kuzviuraya

asina kuripa zvinhu zvangu manje ini  
ndomutora ndikanomugadziris a  
chikwambo.Chikwambo chacho  
chobva chandipa zvinhu zvangu. But  
why ndisina kuzviratidzwa plus hana  
yangu haisi kurova.\*

Vanhu takazoronga kotsvaka Kas mir.  
Takapinda mudzimota. Baba

vaKas mir was busy trying to call him  
but his phone was unreachable.

Vanhu takanga tapererwa zvino kuti  
tonangepi chaiko?

Ini fungwa dzangu dzakanga  
dzisingachashandi chaiko and i was  
now full of regret kuti dai  
ndakamuregerera pasina zvese izvi.

Mom vakazopa idea yekuti tiende  
tonomutarisa kwaRohit.

Takas vika tikawana iye Rohit wacho  
ari busy kutamba bhora nemwana  
wake. Ndakabva ndabuda mumota  
ndichimhanya chaiko.....

\*Rohit did you see Kas mir? He is  
missing , asiya atinyorera zvitsamba  
ende zvotoratidza kuti anoda  
kuzviuraya hiiiii hiiiii .\*

\*No Kas mir my man chii chakupinda  
mumwe wangu? Mom and dad kana  
Kas mir avimbisa kuzviuraya it only  
means ayenda kuya kwakamboda



kuzviuraya nemota arambwa  
naPriscilla. Please ngatimhanyei  
asati atitira zvimwe.\*

Ini ndakabva ndamhanya  
ndichinopinda makanga munaRohit.  
Rohit akabva amutsa mota  
zvekupenga chaiko. Mota yakabatwa  
zvemufirimu zvikati iyo yabvuma.

Within 30 minutes takanga tasvika  
pamwe paclif soo ende paityisa  
zvisingaiti.

Takaburuka ndokubva Rohit ati  
ndiende kuleft iye ichitora rimwe side.  
Ndakatanga kufamba ndichidanidzira  
zita raKas mir. Ndiri kufamba kudero  
hamhenno chakangonditi tarisa kune

rimwe side panova pandakanowona  
mashura chaiwo.

Ndakaona mota yakafanana nebenz  
yaKasmir yakaita kupiduguka apa  
front yose yakanga yakaita kuparara.  
Hana yangu yakabva yatanga kurova  
manje. I started kurova kasilent  
prayer kekuti dai mota ikasaita

yaKas mir.

Ndakatanga kufamba ndichienda  
paive nemota yacho coz i wanted to  
check the number plate.

Ndakanotarisa the number plate and  
i got the shock of my life. The car  
was his. Misodzi yakachitanga  
kuchururuka apa maoko akanga ave

kubvunda.

Ndakazvisimbisa nechemumoyo  
ndichiti nothing will happen to him.

Ndakatarisa mukati memota apa  
ndakanga ndisinga chanyastowona  
nekuda kwemusodzi. Ndakawana  
mumota musina kana munhu and i  
started to ask myself kuti aripi.

Ndakatanga kuita semunhu ave  
kupenga worse pandakafunga kuti  
pamwe adyiwa nezvikara coz the  
place was so scary. Ndakagara pasi  
ndikatanga kuibongomora mhere  
zvekuti ini muridzi wacho  
ndakatombovhunduka.

Ndakagara kudero ndakabva ndaona  
chinhw chaita seshangu yaKas mir.

Ndakasimuka ndokuenda kwaive  
neshangu yacho ende ndakabva  
ndawana iriyo. Ndakaibata and  
started to shout.....

\* Kas mir ,Kas mir my love

please don't leave me please

.I need you , the children also  
need you. Munhu wese ari kukuda  
Kas mir. I am sorry for treating you  
bad hiiiiiii hiiiiii .\*

\*Moyo wangu unoda iwe chete. I

LOVE YOU KASMIR. I LOVE YOU SOO



MUCH hiiiii hiiiiiii please come  
back i love you baba vevana vangu

.\*

Ndakachema kuguma ndave  
kugomera. Ndakatanga kutaura  
zvese zvaive mumoyo mangu ende  
zvimwe zvandaitaura ndaishaya kuti

zvaibvepi. Ndiri mukutaura  
ndakanzwa munhu ayigomera  
achidana zita rangu. Madanira acho  
ayitoratidza kuti munhu ari  
mumarwadzo.

Ndakatanga kuenda kwaive nevoice  
riya kusvika ndaona munhu ayive  
akagamwa nechimuti. Ndakasvika

pedyo nacho ende munhu wacho  
was my Kas mir.....

\*Ka-ka-s mir.\*

\*Nokupaaa!\*

Ndakamubvisa pachimuti chiya apa  
akanga akazara ropa. Hembe dzake  
dzakanga dzisingatarisiki apa  
dzakadambuka.....

\*Kas mir wanga uchifungei nhai? Do  
you think kuti dai wafa i was going to  
be happy heee? Kas mir my

happiness lies in you. I Love you  
Kas mir. Please never ever think of  
doing such thing again \*

\*I love you too Nokupa.....can you  
please kiss me \*

Aah handina kana kumboda  
kunonoka coz anogona kungopamha

kuda kuzviura ndikazviruza izvi.

Ndakabva ndangoisa malips angu

pane ake and we started to kiss.

Ummmm this was the best kiss ever.

Tichiri mukunakidzwa nekiss

ndakabva ndanzwa vanhu

vaiwombera maoko.

Takabva taregana ndokubva taona

vari vana mom apa Rohit he was  
busy taking pics. Eish ndakanzwa  
kunyara zvisingaiti. Ndakabva  
ndasimuka ndichida kubetsera  
mumwe wangu kuti asimuke but i  
was surprised kumuona  
achingosimuka without having any  
struggle. Pakufamba akatanga  
kufamba bhoo zvake kana  
kumbokamhina semunhu asangana  
neaccident zvekuti ndakazopedzisira

ndabvunza.....

\*Kas mir why usingamboiti semunhu  
asangana neaccident? Uri kufamba  
zvakanaka plus haus i kuratidza kuti  
uri kurwadziwa wani?.....\*



\*Kas mir\*

Please vanhu vashe help me to  
celebrate . Ndiri kunzwa  
kuda kubhururuka chaiko. Asi ndiri  
kurota here or what....ndakazvitsunya  
ndiri pachikwenzi chandakanga ndiri  
ndichinzwa Nokupa achindiudza  
those three word that i was dying to

hear.

Ndakambozvipinga zvigumwe  
munzeve ndichiti pamwe mune  
tsvina handina  
kunyatsokunzwa. Mwana wevanhu  
akazoti atanga kudurura zviru  
mumoyo make zvekuti  
ndakambopotsa ndamuka ndikarova

madhanzi aVan Choga ekutyoka.

Rohit ndoshaya ndingamupei chaiko  
because he has been a true friend  
chaiyo. Nhasi babe ndahwina nekuda  
kwake. Ndichiri kumboyema  
ndakabva ndakumbira kiss coz simbi  
inorohwa ichapis a. Ndakaipihwa kiss  
yemufirimu zvekuti ndakabva

ndapera power.

Madeals ese akazoenda mudondo  
nevanhu vakangobudikira zvisina  
kana order. Hamheno nditi mawara  
kana imhepo dzakanga dzasimuka  
kana ishavi risingadi kuti ndidiwe  
hamheno. Shuwa ndakabva  
ndakangamwa kuti ndiri munhu ayita

accident apa Nokupa wacho akaita  
kubvunza akanditarisa kuface ende  
akanga akamenya serious yaityisa  
zvekuti ndakabva ndatozviona  
ndarohwa ini....

\*Manje ndoti chii? Ndakatarisa Rohit  
ndichida andibetsere but he was

busy nophone yake. Kuti ndichonye  
gogo ndakatya kuti vanogona kubuda  
musaga zvikaita worse. Please God  
help me pandiri pakaoma apa.....\*

End of chapter 66



♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥

♥ ♥ ♥ ♥ ♥

[5/4, 15:58] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/J YT9J vC>

uK1NHZYdhkEOthR

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

\*Please do share its a free book\*

\*Story by Revai Hove\*

Contact 0719277934

Chapter 68



\*Kas mir aka baba 4\*

Pandakabvunzwa mubvunzo  
wakandipedza simba ndakabva  
ndafunga faster faster. Ndakabva  
ndaite sendisina kunzwa chinhu  
ndokutanga kufamba zvangu. Ndave  
kusvika paive namom ndakabva  
ndairidza mhere

ndichisumudza gumbo zvese  
nekuteta kutsika.

\*Maiwee! Mom ndakufa ,gumbo  
rangu kani .\*

\*Nhai Kas mir zvawambenge



uchifamba zvakanaka wani? Asi  
wanga wakabatwa nechiveve?\*

Ndakabvumira mudenga ndichita  
kugomera. Nokupa akamhanya  
ndokubva atanga kundibetsera  
kufamba apa ndaita kufamba  
ndichijamba zvisihoma nezvisihoma

kusvika tapinda mumota.

Mumota ndakagara kumasure  
namadam. Nzira yose ndaifamba  
ndakazembera madam yangu apa iyo  
yaive busy kupuruzira musoro wangu  
zvekuti ndakanga ndofunga parefu  
chaipo but nenyaya yekupretender  
zvakanga zvisingaiti.

Takas vika kumba ndokubva  
maguards awuya akandibetsera  
kundiendes a kubedroom kwangu.  
Ndakanogara for few minutes  
ndokubva Nokupa awuya nemvura  
yekutova , poor her.

Ndakatovewa apa ndaive  
ndakasunga face semunhu ari  
kurwadziwa kuti zvityise. Mangwana  
pakauya doctor wangu wandakanga  
ndatomuudza zvekuita paphone.  
Akauya akabata basa semuudziro  
wandakamuita.

Mazuva akafamba kusvika ndapora

apa rudo rwaits va wena. One day  
tapedza kudya , Nokupa akabva  
ayenda kukitchen kosuka ndiro. Ini  
ndakabva ndatevera ndokusvika  
kumira kumashure kwake ndakabata  
waist.

Akatanga kusuka apa ini i was busy  
kutura ndichizevera apa

ndichiruma nenzeve. Kkkkkkk pasina  
maseconds ndakaona munhu ave  
kukonewa kusuka ndiro.

Nechemumoyo ndikati ndagona basa.

Ndakamutendeusa kuti anditarisa  
ende mumaziso ake ndakaona rudo  
chete and without thinking ndakabva  
ndamunama nekiss yemumovie.

Ndakatanga kuita zvidobi  
mumuro mo imomo. Tiri  
mukunakirwa ndakanzwa voice  
raNelie richidanidzira richiti.....

\* Gogo huya uwone papa  
vari kudyana muromo namhamha

† ♀ † ♀ † ♀.\*

\*Iwe Nelia mira uri

kuendepi                      ?\*

Ndakasiya zvinhu zvangu panzira

ndokutanga kumhanyisana

nechipenzi changu ichi. Kumhanya



kwacho kwaitonetsa coz mubrugwa  
makanga mamera chinhu  
chaindipinga. Asi kunyangwe  
zvakadaro ndakashingirira kusvika  
ndachibata coz kuna gogo  
kwachaida kuenda zvaisapera mushe.

Ndakachisumudza ndokuenda nacho  
ndakavhara muromo nokuti chaitoda

zvekudanidzira wena. Dzimwe mbeu  
dzatozvara soo ma1. Nelia akanga  
atatora hunhu hwagogo  
hwekupenga.....

\*Eeh Nelia paya ndanga ndichibvisa  
mhamha bundu ranga riri mumuromo  
hanti.\* Chakabva chagutsirira  
musoro unenge sewagogo.

\*Usaudza vanagogo ,kana ukavaudza  
bundu ramhamha rinokura muromo  
ukavharika wazvinzwa kaa.\*

Ndapedza kutaura nacho ndakabva

ndachivhurira chikaenda.

Pachakaenda ndakabva ndafunga

kuti zvichitanga kuenda kucreche

because zvinhu hazvingafambi.

Ndakatanga kufunga zvamboitika

kukitchen ndokubva ndatanga

kunyemwerera ndega zvangu.

Pakufunga ipapo sabhuku vakabva

vacharger zvekuti ndakanga  
ndisingachagoni. Ndakamuka  
ndokuenda mushower but hazvina  
chazvakambobetsera kusvika  
ndaenda kuroom kwaNokupa.

Ndakaita lucky ndikawana door risina  
kukiyiwa ndokubva ndanyangira  
ndokupinda mumachira. Ndakatanga

kufambisa maoko angu ndichienda  
pamazamu but zvandakanzwa  
,ndakambofunga kuti ndakanganis a  
kunuzwa. Mazamu acho akanga  
akarara seballon rapera mweya.

Pamazamu apa ndakazviudza kuti  
maybe inyaya yekuti  
akanyanyomwisa , usatambe nevana

4 kaa. Ndakabva pamazamu  
ndokuenda kuzvidzva ndokutanga  
kupuruzira asi ndakanzwa mumwe  
musiyano weskin coz iyi yandaibata  
yakanga yakaunyana.

Ndakabva ndasiya zvidzva ndikati  
rega ndingorova iri kiss maybe  
ingazotasamudza skin.

Ndakamutendeudza ndokubva  
ndaenda pamusoro pake  
ndokumunama nekiss.

Pandakangopinza lip rangu  
repamusoro ndakarinzwa ranzi  
ngaaa. Varume ndakayuwira ndiri  
pamusoro ipapo. Ndaikava kava  
semunhu ave kutandadza.



Ndakazoregedzwa pave paya ndipo  
pandonzwa pachitaura voice  
rakandishamisa. Saka nguva yes e  
ndanga ndichibata munhu asiriye apa  
zvobva zvaita worse kuti munhu  
wacho ndigogo

$\begin{array}{c} \times \\ | \\ \text{---} \end{array} \quad \begin{array}{c} \nearrow \\ \circ \end{array} \quad \begin{array}{c} \times \\ | \\ \text{---} \end{array} \quad \begin{array}{c} \nearrow \\ \circ \end{array} \quad \begin{array}{c} \times \\ | \\ \text{---} \end{array} \quad \begin{array}{c} \nearrow \\ \circ \end{array} \quad \cdot$

\*Nxaaa Satan wemunhu buda ndirare  
apo. Waita luck ndaruma muromo  
ndanga ndichida kutsenga tsenga  
chidora ichocho.\*

Ndakabuda ndiri mhupo ndakananga  
kubedroom kwangu. Ndakazvitarisa  
pamirror ndikanzwa kuda kuchema

wena. Muromo wangu wakanga  
waparara chaiko apa ropa rakanga  
rabundira. Ndakazvigadzira  
ndokumwa mapills ndokurara.

Mangwana ndakamuka musoro  
uchitema apa muromo wakanga  
wakazvimba zvaityisa.

Ndakambogara mubedroom

kwesvinguva ndokubva ndaenda  
kudinning kwandakawana vanhu  
vave kuda kutodya.

Ndakasvika ndikagara pandosigara  
and vanhu were surprised nekuona  
muromo wave nenew shape kusara  
kwagogo waitove busy nephone yavo.

\*Kas mir what happened nhaiwe?\*

\*Ummm eeeh Nokupa dear  
ndakarumwa nenyuchi nezuro  
ndakurara saka handina kukwanisa  
kubisa svimbora.\* Ndakaona  
zvakanaka kuti ndinyepe nokuti

chokwadi chacho chakanga  
chisingatauriki wena.

\*Mazvokuda mavanga enyora ayo.  
Iwe shuwa nezera rako kundi...\*

Ndakatokurumidza kuchikata coz  
chakanga choda kudhomoka.

Ndakabva ndachiudza kuti ndoda  
kuripa mombe dzacho.

Mazuva akafamba kusvika muromo  
wangu apa ndakanga ndasuwa kiss  
sei. Apa mazuva acho Nokupa  
akanga ave kutsvedza semuramba

and i think ndigogo vaimufurira.

Manje chichembere ichi chofanira

kudzokera kumusha coz madeals

angu angaenda mudondo.

One day gogo vakanga vabuda vari

mujeep. Eish thinking of that jeep

pane pasiri kundijekera chete. That

jeep was Rohit's dream car so i was



surprised ndichimunzwa achiti ndipe  
gogo. Ndofunga pane nyaya iripo  
pakati pagogo naRohit and i have to  
find out.

Pakabuda gogo ndakamborova kajive  
coz ndakanga ndasiyiwa ndina  
Nokupa. Ndakambovaraidza nguva  
kusvika ndaona kuti vaenda

zveshuwa. Ndakaenda mubedroom  
make makanga ari. Ndakasviko vhura  
door zvisihoma nezvisihoma  
ndokuwana shasha iri busy kuzora  
mafuta apa akanga akamonera towel.

Ndakaenda pakanga ari  
ndokumubata pawaist. Akabva  
avhundukira zvandakada. Akatanga

kutaura zvake zvekupenga hanzi  
heee buda ndimbopfeka what what.  
Nezvandainzwa handina kuda  
kumboterera. Ndakabva  
ndamunyararidza nekiss.

Pekutanga she was not responding  
but i guess her body betrayed her.  
Ndakamutakura ndokubva ndamuisa

pabed ini ndokuenda pamusoro.

Ndakaita kunonzi kumupedzera

ende mwana wevanhu akanga

asingachagoni.

Ndakaona ndanyanyowanza

munamoto and then i decided kufast

forwarder. Ndave kuda kupinda ndipo

pandinonzwa munhu anogogodza

semupurisa.....

\*Iwe Kas mir kurumidza kubuda  
imomo. Hindava uchida kufarisa ,  
wakaroora here iwe?\*

Nxaaa mowona zvandanga  
ndichireva kaaa. Chichembere ichi

must go back kumba kwacho.

Tichingopedza kupfeka chakabva  
chavhura door.....

\*Iwe Kas mir wakuda kundikonewa  
manje. Hunhu hwai hwamuri kuita?  
And you Nokupa wati ndabuda ukati  
chance given ndochisara ndichita  
J ohn vuli gede heee? Manje mukada

kuramba muchifarisa mumwe  
achatevera kusvika achata.\*

Ndakazobuda ndokuita kurovera door  
zvehasha. Ndainzwa kurwadziwa  
zvisingaiti. Vanhurume i think  
munondinzwisiswa panyaya iyi.  
Ndakapinda muroom mangu  
ndokumbochema mbichana. Shuwa

ndos vika rini ndichis ungirwa play?

Mazuva hana kumira kufamba nekuti  
Kas mir ari kuvharirwa panze. One  
day Rohit called me achindiudza kuti  
kwaita mukwasha. Mangwana acho  
ndamamuka ndikageza ndokupfeka  
bhoo and then i left.



Ndakasvika ndokumbotaura nyaya  
kusvika mkwasha watakanga  
tamirira apinda. Kkkkkk  
ndakambosika kuti shuwa kupfekera  
my expensive suit rasta here?.

Ini hangu Rasta ndakanga ndisina  
problem naye coz kubva zvakatanga

kushanda pacompany yangu ,  
hapana chakaipa chandakaona paari.  
Mface wangu Rohit ndaiwona kuti  
nyaya yaRasta yaimubata bata.  
Akamboedza kupenga penga kusvika  
azobvunzwa mubvunzo  
wakamupinza chando. Rohit akanga  
ave kungondandama achikwenya  
musoro apa Rasta vakanga vasinga  
chagarisiki wena.

\*Eeeh mom and dad i think it will be  
good ini naRohit tikamboenda kune  
imwe room timbono interviewer our  
mukwasha to be.\*

Ndakaona zvakanaka kuti tiende

pedu tega nokuti dzimwe nyaya  
dzakanga dzisingadi pamadhara.  
Takabuda ndokubva taenda mune  
imwe room. Takapinza nyaya  
mudariro.....

\*Saka Rasta une shuwa here?  
Hanzvadzi yangu yapinda pai?

Taifanira kupedzerana tega kwete  
kuinvolver my innocent sister  
wanzwa.\*

\*Tsano kutaura chokwadi Loraine  
ndomuda nemoyo wese plus  
pandakas angana naye i did not know  
she was your little sister.\*

\*Haaa shut up mhani. I know  
haumudi uri kuda kumutambis a.  
Ende paya waida kundigura ,asi  
waida kuidya? Wakanga  
wakamuroora here zvekuti ungada  
kundigura? Apa you are not even  
grateful ndakakuchengetera gora

rako ini.....ndinoziva kuti pafight  
unondikunda but i don't accept  
defeat wanzwa. Kana zvemaoko  
zvaramba ndoshandisa pfuti  
ini....nhasi unoenda uri chitunha  
chete. Ndodzoka rega ndimbonoitora,  
handidi zvekujairirwa ini.\*

\*                      †   ♂   †   ♂ Aaah pfuti  
futi                      . \*

Rohit pakabuda Rasta vakabva  
vatora mukana iwoyo kurova bara.  
Rasta vakanga varohwa nefear  
zvekusaona door. Ndakaona vachita  
kumhanya vakananga pamudhuri  
vachinorovera nekudonha pasi.  
Vakamuka pasi ipapo faster faster  
ndokubuda vari mhopo.



Ndakasara

ndikarara pasi nekuseka kusvika  
pakubuda misodzi chaiyo.

Kunyangwe ndakambonakirwa nhasi  
ndazonakirwa. Ndichiri mukukuvara  
nekuseka Rohit akapinda achita  
kugegedzera chaiko. Aaah  
pakasekwa wena.

\*Kwakwaaaaaaa Kasmir my man  
shiri yabvuta rekeni. Ndaona Rasta  
vachita kubuda vari speed  
yawakabuda nayo that day uchitiza  
gulez . Apa  
chonyanyondinakidza wangu kuti  
munhu atya pfuti yandisitorina

.\*

Kuseka kwakazogurwa naLoraine  
akapinda achirova maoko apa  
misodzi ichita kuyerera.....

\*Wow , wow , wow brother Rohit and  
Kas mir well done. Ndanga ndawana  
munhu anondida imwi ndipo  
pamomudzinga. Are you both going  
to marry me heee?

\*Please Lorraine what we are doing is  
for your own good, Rasta haite.\*

\*Ini ndini ndinoziva zvinonditira Rohit.

Iwe wakambotsvakirwa mukadzi

wako nani huuh. Everyone supported

you , why can't you do the same to

me. Izvezvi i am pregnant unoda kuti

mwana wangu akure asina baba

here?

.\*

Ndakaona kurwadziwa mumaziso  
aLorraine. Akabuda achita kuzhamba  
chaiko.

\*Rohit shaa chimboitawo semunhu  
mukuru wangu. Iwe problem yako

ndeyekuti wakarohwa naRatsa chete.

Ini i don't blame Rasta he was right.

Uri munhu ane mukadzi and you were not suppose to cheat your wife.

Ukazvitarisa iwe ndiwe wakapinda

paive pasiri pako. Rasta ndiye

akatanga naRuth , saka please

chimbosiya magradges ako naRasta

tione zvinoita coz moyo wemwana

wakamera panaRasta.\*

\*Haaaa Kasmir my man wave kuside  
remuvengi wangu. Iwe hauwoni kuti  
moyo waLorraine wamera pasingaiti  
here? Unotoda kutogobogwa kana  
zvaramba topisa nokuti Rasta  
havaite.\*



Nxaaa Rohit akanga ave kuda  
kundibhowa manje nenharo dzake  
dzisina basa. Hindava achida  
kupatisa mwana sooo. Ngasiye  
vanhu varoworane.

\*Rohit zvauri kuita izvi mangwana

uchazochema. Ini hangu i think nyaya  
iyi inofanira kusvika kumadhara.

Ndichavaudza nyaya yes e kubva  
payakatangira ende ndivo vachataura  
kuti zvoita here kuti Rasta ave  
mukwasha wavo?.....\*



End of chapter 68



[5/4, 15:58] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO: Follow this link to join my

WhatsApp group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/CRNBF08T5cj62b341VowqL>

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

**\*Please do share its a free book\***

**\*Story by Revai Hove\***

**Contact 0719277934**

## Chapter 69



\*Gogo Mutsika.\*

Kuuya kuno ndakanga ndisingadi but  
something forced me. Ndaizviziva  
kuti no matter what Nokupa  
naKas mir vachadzokerana asi  
vakanga vasingazogari vese

kwenguva yakareba nekuda  
kwekusinhirwa kwavakaitwa  
newakaipa saka ndaitofanira  
kudzifambira nyaya dzacho.

One day i was busy praying  
ndakabva ndaratidzwa vision  
yemunhukadzi ayireverera zita  
raNokupa akabata chivhara ngozi.

Kureverera kwaita ndekwekuti kana  
vakangosangana naKasmir vanobva  
vatanga kusemana zvese  
nekuvengana.

Ndosaka muchindiona making sure  
kuti havasi kusangana kusvika  
chivanhu chacho  
chagadziriswa.Ndaiwona kurwadziwa

mumaziso aKas mir

pandaimukanganisa pese ende moyo

wangu waitorwadza kuona muzukuru

wangu achifa nenyota makumbo ari

mumvura.

I tried to pray about it kuti Mwari

vabvise mhiko dzese dzakarevererwa

pavaviri ava but ndakaudzwa kuti  
ndinofanira kuenda navo kumunhu  
wacho iyeye nokuti pane zvizhinji  
zvanofanira kutura.

Mazuva akafamba kusvika  
ndazofunga kuchienda kwamainini  
vanaNokupa.....yes mainini

vanaNokupa. Ndakadana Nokupa  
naKas mir and not forgetting Nokuu  
nebenzi rake Rokiti. Nxaaa Rohit  
anondimara chaiko nekuda  
kwekaunhu kake kakafanana  
nekembwa.

Anoita seakatemerwa nyora muwaist

umu , manje neni naMwari  
wandinonamata zvinopera chete.  
Ndakamutorera kajeep ikako nokuti  
yaizokonzera kuti marriage yake  
iparare. Mongozivawo kuti zvinjapis i  
zvemuno hazvidi kunzwa  
panhuhwirira peturo. Zvino ini jeep iyi  
ndoda kumudzorera after  
ndamboiyeres a. Hapana hure  
richamuteverera kana kumuchiva  
because vanenge vachingowona



semunhu ari mungoro.

Ndaitove busy kuzvipenda nzara  
pakabva pasvika Rohit nemukadzi  
wake apa akanga akabata mwana  
rusvava mumaoko make.

Takakwazisana zvakanakanaka.

VanaKasmir vakazouya ndokubva

ndatanga kutaura navo.....

\*Eeh vazukuru muchiona ndakudanai  
pano kuti ndikuudzei kuti mangwana  
mugadzirire tinofanira kuenda kwana  
mainini vevakadzi venyu.\*

\*Kwakanaka here gogo kwamunoti  
tiendeko mangwana?\*

\*Muchanozvionerako saka  
zvandataura i hope mazvinzwa.  
Regai ndimbonogadzira hembe  
dzamangwana.\*

Zuva rakadoka kusvika vanhu tadya  
zvemanheru ndokubva tanamata  
tisati tarara. Munhu wese akaenda  
korara. Ini mazuva ano ndakanga  
ndorara naNokupa coz ndakanga  
ndisingadi zvinhu zvizoenda  
nepasiripo.

Mangwana akasvika ndokubva  
vanhu vaita chipata pata kugadzirira  
kuenda kwazvakarehwa zvekuti  
pasina nguva takanga tapedza  
everything. Rokiti nemukadzi wake  
vakazouya tatomira negumbo rimwe.

Hatina kuda kutambisa nguva  
takabva tatopinda munzira ende  
chazvanga zvakanakira pamba  
pacho pakanga pasiri kure zvekuti  
within 15 minutes takanga tasvika  
paGlen View. Takapinda payard  
pacho asi madoors akanga  
akavharwa zvekuratidza kuti hapana  
vanhu.

Takagara pasi takavamirira kwe1  
hour pasina kana awuya. Ndakagara  
kudero ndakabva ndanzwa kungoda  
kunomira paive pakatsindikirwa  
mbiya. Ndakasumuka ndokubva  
ndanomira pamusoro payo ndokubva  
yatsemuka ende ndakaramba

ndakamira ipapo.

Ndichiri ndakamira ipapo ndakabva  
ndaona mumwe mukadzi nemurume  
vaiwuya vachimhanya zvakaipisisa.

Ndakaramba ndakavatarisa ndikabva  
ndavaona vachipinda pamba patanga  
tari. Vave pedo ndipo pandakazona



face yemukadzi ayimhanya ndakabva  
ndaziva kuti ndiye wandakambowona  
pavision iya.

\*Iwe muroyi uri kudei pano? Ibva  
pawakatsika ipapo uri kutipisisa.\*

Ndakaramba ndakamira ipapo  
ndokubva ndatanga kunamata.

Ndakatanga ndichinamatira mumoyo  
kusvika ndave kudanidzira.

Ndakanamata kusvika ndapinda  
palevel rekutaura nendimi. Mukadzi  
nemurume vakatanga

kuzvongonyoka senyoka yakandwa  
mugango rinopisa vachiridza  
mhere.....

\*Mirai kani nditaure , ndatsva ini

. Eeeh moyo wangu

wakarwadza kuona vanaNokupa

vachiroorwa zvakanaka zvinova

zvakaite kuti ndite zvandakaite.

Pakauya Nokupa adzingwa

nemurume , ndisati ndamudzinga

ndakabva ndatora bhurukwa rake  
remukati. Ndakabva ndarigadzira  
zvekuti kana akagona kudzokerana  
nemurume wake by chance  
pavanongorara vese zvobva zvapera  
zvamuchose asi madeals angu  
akuenda mudondo nekuda kwako  
iwe. Hiiiii hiiiii ndakakutadzirei ini?  
Why kukanganisa zvinhu zvangu? Dai  
usiri iwe Ruth agere zvakanaka  
nemurume wake

Rohit

.....\*

Ummmm vanhu vanoita  
zvinoshamis a chaizvo. Mainini ava  
vakaramba vachingorotomoka zvese  
zvakaipa zvavakaita. Murume ndiye  
akatanga kuita sedzadambuka.....

\*Maihwee! Ndofa nekurohwa kani.

Batai Desmond ave kutora bhemba

anondikuvadza hiiii hiiii.

Usanditeme mira nditaure

kwacho.....\*

\*Ndini ndakarwarisa baba  
vanaNokupa kusvika vafa nekuti  
ndaisada vambofa vakaziva dzinza  
ravo. Chandainyanyokutya kuti  
vakaziva hama dzavo ndinotorerwa  
pfuma yes e yandakanga ndatora  
kuhama dzavo pretending to be  
Desmond.....\*

\*Bamnini what are you trying to say?

You killed my father? Ko zvedzinza  
zvamuri kutaura ndezvipi?\*

\*Ndiregererei vana vangu , mabasa  
asatani. Baba vako takanga tisina  
ukama navo. Mhamha vakuuya



namkoma iri mhumbo vakazvarirwa  
kumhuri yekwedu vakachengetwa  
kusvika vakura. Baba vavo takanzwa  
kuti vashayavakasiya pfuma zhinji  
ichinzi igozopihwa mukoma. Takabva  
taronga nehanzvadzi dzangu  
ndokubva taendako and i pretended  
as if i am Desmond ndokubva  
ndapihwa zvese.\*

\*Takabva tagoverana nevamwe  
vangu. Mota nedzimba dzatakanga  
tichigara zvaive zvababa vako.  
Zvisineiwo takagara kwengu  
vashoma coz pamba pachopakanga  
pasinga garisiki kusvika tadzoka  
tikatanga kugara pano.....\*

\*Bamnini nhasi ndiri kuzokuurayai ,  
hamungaurayi baba vangu ini apa  
mobva matora zvinhu zvavo futi.  
Taidya nhoko dzezvionda imi muri  
bus y kunakirwa nepfuma yevabereki  
vangu .\*

Moyo wababa ava ndakautya ini.  
Yeah muno munyika kune vanhu  
vane moyo yakaipa ndabvuma  
zvangu ini. Nokupa akabva amhanya  
akatanga kurova babamnini vake  
zvese nemukadzi. Ummm pakarohwa  
munhu zvekuti ndakaguma ndave  
kuvanzwira tsitsi.

\*Nokupa chivasiya unovauraya tisati  
tapedza basa muzukuru. We have to  
know kune hama dzenyu.\*

Akaregedza kuvarova ndokubva  
amhanya ndokunombundira Kas mir.  
Uyuwo Noku akabva ayita the same

kunaRokiti wake. Vana vakatanga  
kuchema zvakabaya moyo wangu.  
VanaKas mir vakaedza  
kuvanyararidza asi vaitoita  
sevadzindirwa pachironda.

Vakazonyarara after tatambura  
nekuedza kuvanyararidza wena.

Ndakabva ndavaudza kuti vasenge  
nhubu idzi dziende nesu kumba  
kwehama dzanaNokupa and luck  
enough vaigara muHarare imomu.

Takapinda mumota ndokubva  
dzamutswa zvemufirimu. Takafamba  
kwechinguva chishomanana

ndokubva tasvika pane rino zimba.

Ummmm imba yakanga yakakura  
iyoyo.

Takapinda mukati ndokuwana panze  
pakagara murume nemukadzi.

Murume wacho ayiratidza kuti izera  
ranaDhanyeri.....



\*Ko Desmond asi marohwa  
nematsotsi kanhi?\*

Nxaaa vamwe vanhu mapenzi shuwa.  
Munhu ungatadza kana kuwona kuti

iri harisi ropa rako. Takagara pasi  
ndokubva tataura nyaya yedu sezvairi.  
Tapedza kutaura ndakaona zirume  
richiratidza kushamisika zvese  
nekubuda misodzi....

\*How dare you trick us you scoundrel

heee? Apa wobva wauraya my only  
brother . Ndosaka mhani  
usina kumbogara wakadzoka pano  
kana kumbofona because you were  
scared that we might be suspicious.  
Vanhu vakaita semi vakakodzera  
kufira kujeri.\*



\*Nokupa aka mai 4\*

Ummmm bamini nemukadzi wavo  
vatibaya nerakagomara. Shuwa  
vanhu vataiti ndohama dzedu hadzisi

ende zvobva zvaita worse kuti vanhu  
vacho vobva vauraya baba vangu  
vachivavurai pfuma yenhaka.

Kunyangwe vaita zvese izvozvo  
vanobva vada kuparadza  
mamariages edu. All thanks to gogo  
otherwise dai tichitaura zvimwe so.

Bamnini zvese nemukadzi wavo  
vakauya vakatorwa  
nemapurisa. Vakamboedza kuchema  
vachikumbira ruregerero asi hatina  
kumboda kuvaterera.

Bamnini vedu vatsva vakauya  
nemukadzi wavo ndokubva



vatimbundira. Takambochema  
kwechinguva chakareba.

Vakatimbundira kudero i felt a deep  
connection zvichireva kuti he was  
truly our real blood.....

\*Chinyararai vanangu nguva  
yekuchema yapera. Ndiri kunzwa

kufara zvisingaiti nhasi. Kunyangwe  
ndakakonewa kuona mukoma wangu  
achiri mupenyu ndichamuwonerera  
pamuri. Maita luck coz dzimwe hama  
dziri munzira kuuya coz pane  
function yatanga tichida kuronga.\*

\*Ndaigara ndichema kumaMwari

ndichiti ndoda mwana musikana but  
today God has answered my prayers.  
Ndave netwo beautiful daughters

\*  
.

Zvimwe ndezvimwe kunyangwe  
vanhu ava ndakanga ndisati  
ndanyatsovaziva vakanga vari vanhu

vane rudo. Pasina nguva takaona  
pachipinda rino zibango remota.  
Makabva mabuda vanhu vakanga  
vakachena kwete zvekunyepedzera.

Vakagamuchirwa zvakanaka  
nabamnini ndokubva vagara pasi.  
Takamhoresana zvakanaka

ndokubva bamnini vatanga  
kuvaudzawo nyaya semuudziro  
watavaita.

Vamwe vakaratidza kuti gamuchira  
nemoyo wese but vamwe  
vaingotaura zvavanoda. Especially  
vainzi ndovatete vakuru. Vaita kuras a

muromo apa vaitotaura kuti hatina  
kuroorwa takaita zvekudonator mari  
kunana bamnini nemukadzi wavo.

\*Laiza chiko newe? Vana ava tatanga  
kuvaziva nhasi wakutotaura zvako  
zvekupenga. Kana vakaroorwa  
zvakatopera siya kuda kunetsa

vana.\*

\*Ko ndagonyepa here? Taivepo here  
hama dzavo pavakaroowa heee?  
Vanotofanira kuroowa kwete  
zvekuchaya mapoto zvavari kuita  
izvi.\*

Ummmm vanhu vakatanga kutukana  
nemamwe mashoko asingaiti. Sekuru  
ndivo vakazonyararidza musindo asi  
ndaitowona kuti pano hapachagarike  
zviri nani tichienda and i think gogo  
vakazviona ndokubva tawoneka.

Bamnini nevamwe vakatipa  
maphone numbers avo ndokubva  
tadzokera kumba.



Munzira mese ndaifara kuti at least  
tave nehama chaidzo asi mumwe  
wairwadza nemashoko akanga  
ambotaurwa navatete vaya.

Takasvika pfungwa dziri kure wena.

Takapinda mumba tose tikawana  
baba namai K vari busy kuitwa

madhongiri nana4. Vanhu  
takamboseka tichiona zvaitika apa  
zvekumbokangamwa nhamo dzedu.

Takagara pasi ndobva tavaudzawo  
yatambika nhasi and they were  
shocked. Vakatangira kutisimbisa kuti  
zvinowanikwa muupenyu.

Pavaitisimbisa ndainzwa kuda  
kuchema asi ndakazvidzora coz  
ndakatowona kuti hazvibetseri  
chinhw. Gogo vakazotanga kutaura  
zvandanga ndisingafungiri.....

\*Eeh vazukuru ndinofara kuti  
mazowana hama dzenyuchaidzo. Asi

ndofunga mazvionera noise  
yamboitika nenyaya yeroora. Yes  
vamwe vanga vachibvumirana nazvo  
kuti makabvisa but vamwe varamba.  
So i was thinking kuti munoroora  
patsva kuitira ukama hwacho  
husimbe plus zvinobva zvaita nyore  
kuti kana mukaita dambudziko  
mumarriage menyu, rakaita  
sekurwara etc. Munokwanisa  
kuendako makasununguka ende

naivo vanokubetsera vachiziva kuti  
takambodyawo.....\*

End of chapter 69



[5/4, 15:58] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/DXV3HN>

BbaYV3ssxPDK1V06

\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\*

\*Please do share its a free book\*



**\*Story by Revai Hove\***

**Contact 0719277934**

## Chapter 70

\*Kas mir aka baba 4\*

Ummmm nhasi ndazodzidza  
chidzidzo chikuru chaicho. Kana  
ukaona vanhu vakuru vachikudzivisa  
kuita something ziva kuti pane  
zvavaona. Kunyangwe vakati  
musikana wako haite maybe vanenge

vatozviona munyika dzemweya kuti  
ane problem.

Ini ndakanga ndave kutovenga gogo  
nekuda kweunhu hwavo ndichiti  
vakangwarisa zvisina order izvo  
vaitotibetsera zvavo. Patakaenda  
kwamainini ndanga

ndakatovarongera dhende rekuti  
kana tadzoka ndovapa zvinhu zvavo  
vorova pasi but zvandakazowona uko  
zvakandipedza power.

Ummmm nhasi ndazotenda kuti  
varoyi variko zvavo. Painamata gogo  
ndakatanga ndichishamisika

nezvandakanga ndave kuona asi  
ndakazopedzisira ndave kudanidzira  
maholy ghost fire. Kana arisa Rohit  
akanga ave kuita sekuti ndiye ave  
mufundisi. Ndakamboda kuoma  
nekuseka nezvaita asi ndakaona isiri  
nguva yekuseka coz ndaitotya kuti  
zvinhu zvacho zvaizogona kuuya  
kwandiri.

Tapedza basa takabva taenda  
koratidzwa hama dzana Nokupa  
chaidzo. Takasvika pamba pachu  
ende pairatidza kuti vanhu vane  
zvimariwo zvirinani kunyangwe  
nemota dzaivepo.



Takaona hama dzacho , vamwe  
vakaratidza kuti farira nemoyo wese  
asi vamwe vaita sevakatsvira mumba  
madoor akashama especially zitete  
racho. Pakataurwa nyaya  
yekuroorwa haina kundibata but  
mataurirwo akanga ave kuitwa ndiwo  
akanga ave kundimara. Hanzi.....

\*Makatoroora mari svinu here kana  
kuti makatobvisa mari inokwana  
munyu chete?\*

Ini zvekudzikisirwa ndizvo  
zvandakanga ndisingadi. Shuwa

munhu kutiudza kuti takabvisa mari  
yemunyu. Nxaaa ndakabhowekana  
zvisingaiti. Zvichingobvawo nagogo  
vakatibvisisa hembe kwadzo  
vachitipfekedza hembe dzemubhero  
apa mota takatoresewa zvihonda fit.

Takazobva paya ndatoneta

nemashoko. Ndaida kuvaudza rimwe  
but gogo vaingondichonya.

Takasvika kumba ndokupinda  
mumba and we started kuronga  
nyaya dzacho.....

\*Eeh ini gogo handina problem infact  
ndoda kuvaratidza who is Kashmir

J ones. Havangambondidzikis ira  
kusvika palevel iro ro no man.\*

\*You are right Kas mir my man we  
have to show them kuti tis u tine yes e.  
Ende kana zvichita we have to order  
malatest cars ekuenda nawo koroor a  
wangu.\*

Yeah Rohit ayitaura zvine musoro.

Vanhu takadya zvemanheru ,

vanaRohit vachizobva vaenda zvavo.

Vanhu takaenda korara ndobva

ndaenda kuroom kwaNokupa ko

mupa goodnyt kiss. Ndakawana

akagara hake akabata shaya.....

\*Nokupa my love why kubata shaya  
sendafa?\*

\*Ummm Kas mir ndine bundu  
mumoyo mangu. Gogo vati tiende  
koudza hama dzekwamai kuti tiri

kuroorwa. Ini ndanga ndisingambodi  
kuti vavepo coz vanhu vasina  
kumbogara vaita hanya nesu.\*

\*Yeah ndiri kukunzwisisa dear but  
ngatingoita zvacho zvinodiwa  
because zvogona kuzotinetsa  
mangwana.....ngatimbosiya nyaya



idzi huya upe dady kiss

.\*

Ndakaona shasha ichinyarara nyara  
ndokutanga kuruma zvigumwe.

Ndakaramba ndakamuyeva  
achinyarara kudero apa zvaita  
zvaibva zvamunakisa zvokuti  
ndakanzwa kunyunguduka.

Ndakaona kuti chinono chine nengwe  
bere rakadya richifamba.Ndakabata  
face yake ndokumutarisa mumaziso  
ndokuona muzere rudo chete.

Ndakatanga kufambisa musoro  
wangu zvisihoma nezvisihoma  
kusvika malips edu agumhana.

Takatanga kutsvodana passionately.  
Ndakazokurumidza kurega nokuti  
zvandakanga ndonzwa zvakanga  
zvisingachaiti. Yes ndaimboda  
kurova poto but nenyaya yandanga  
ndanzwa nhasi ndakanga ndave  
kutya plus ndakanga ndave kuda

kuita our first night together ive  
special nokuti Nokupa deserve the  
best.

Ndakadzokera kuroom kwangu  
ndokubva ndarara. Mangwana  
ndakamuka ndokuperekedza vana4  
kucreiche ndisati ndaenda kubasa.

Nokupa ndakamusiya akamirira mai  
Rohan kuti vaende kumusha  
kwehama dzamai vake.

Ndakaenda kubasa ndokubva  
ndangobata bata zvisihoma.

Ndapedza i then decided kuenda  
kubasa kwaRohit timbonoronga

zviviri zvitatu.

Ndakasvika pabasa pake  
ndokunanga kuoffice kwake  
ndikatowana ari busy achibaya baya  
laptop. Ndakamumhoresa  
zvakanakanaka ndokutanga kutaura  
nyaya yazuro. Takamboseka kubuda

misodzi ummmm Rohit hana  
kukwana.....

\*Eeeh Rohit ndanga ndauya kuti  
tironge nenyaya yemaroro wangu.  
Tofanira kutumira munyai anopiwa  
date nokuti ini ndakuda kupedzerana  
nazvo izvi.\*

\*Yeah you are right my man manje  
nyaya iri pakuti ndiani achave munyai  
wedu?\*

\*Ummm ndanga ndichifunga kuti



Ratsa ndiye achave munyai wedu  
wangu , unopawona sei?\*

\*Haaa ndingagodini sezvo iwe uchita  
sekuti Ratsa wacho ndiye anokupa  
mweya wekufema.\*

Yeah ndozviona kuti kunyangwe  
nyaya yake naRasta takaigadzirisira ,  
mface wangu achiri akamaka Rasta.  
Manje hapana zvazvochinja nokuti  
Rasta atove mukwasha wake.

Takazowirirana kuti Rasta vachaenda

mangwana kwanaNokupa koita  
chivanhu chacho. Ndakazoenda  
kumba kwadoka ndikasvikowana  
Nokupa atodzoka. Ndakamhoresa  
vanhu ndokubva Nokupa andiudza  
kuti vafamba zvakanaka uye vanamai  
vake vatenda kuuya pamaroworo.

Mangwana akasvika ndokubva Rasta  
vaenda kwanaNokupa ende  
nechemumoyo ndaingonamata kuti  
dai vakatenderana nezuva rataronga  
naRohit. Ave masikati ndipo pakauya  
Rasta vane good news vachitiudza  
kuti zvaita saka tangosara ne2day  
tinorowora.

Mangwana acho takaswera  
tichimhanya mhanya kutenga grocery.  
Grocery taita kukumba macases  
nemface wangu Rohit zvekuti vanhu  
vaive mukati vakasara vakashama  
muromo. Tapedza zvegrocery  
takabva taenda kitora maAfrican  
attire edu ayibva Ghana.

Zuva rakazovira zvinhu zvave  
mugwara. Chakanga changosara  
izuva racho uku vabereki vangu  
vairatidza kufara zvisingaiti  
nezvakanga zvave kuda kuitika.

Mangwana vanaNokupa vaive busy  
kugadzirwa musoro zvese nenzara  
uku nedivi driver akanga anotora  
vanamai vanaNokupa.

Zuva rakasara kunovira hama dzacho  
dzauya. Ndaiwona vachinjeva njeva  
ndikaziva kuti vanakirwa  
nekushamisika nekunaka kwakanga  
kwakaita paden pedu. Vanhu takadya  
ndokubva tarova chiheavy prayer  
zvekuti Prophetess vakanga vorira

nendimi kana newangu mukadzi.  
Chomusi uyu ndakasara mbichana  
kuta urawo nendimi.

Ndakazoenda korara ndichinzwa  
kuzadzwa nemweya mustvene.

Ndakarara hope dzeumambo kusvika  
zuva ratanga takagadzirira rasvika.



Vanhu vakamuka ndokutanga  
kumhanya mhanya kugadzira.

Ndakageza ndokubva ndapfeka attire  
yangu ndokubva ndasprayer my  
expensive perfume. Ndapedza  
zvekupfeka ndakabva ndazvitarisa  
pamirro ndikaona unyanzvi  
hwaMwari.

Ndakabuda mubedroom mangu  
ndichita kufamba sendinoteta kutsika  
pasi, ko kana wakachena hazvidi  
kufamba step yakadhakwa zvee.

Ndakawana vanhu vatopedza  
kuzvigadzira apa chiona mukadzi  
wangu muchenero wakanga akaita.

Ndakaita kunzwa nyama  
dzichisumuka wena. Dai panga pasiri  
pavanhu ndaimuita zvimwe.

Vanhu takazobuda kuenda panze  
takamirira family yaRohit is vike.  
Pasina nguva vakabva vasvika  
dressing good apa Rohit akanga  
akabata chitsvimbo chinobatwa  
nevanhu vanenge vane mari dzavo  
mumamovie emaNigerian. Chiona

step yainhongwa aah vanhu vakaoma  
nekuseka chaiko. Ummm Rohit  
ndamusurrender .

Vanhu takazopinda mumalatest  
Range Rover atanga tatengera event  
remarooro. Mota dzakakwenya road  
zvandakada zvekuti pasina nguva

takanga tasvika. Basa rakatanga  
kufambiswa. Kwakatanga ini kuita  
chivanhu chacho. Grocery  
ndakapedza masports.

Pandakaratidzwa list yemari yaidiwa  
ndakanyemwerera wena. Vanhu ava  
vaifunga kuti ndichachema chema

coz zvakanga zviripo zvakanga  
zvakawandisa koti kuroora vana but  
kwandiri it was not a big deal. Pamari  
yechimwe nechimwe chaidiwa  
ndaiwedzera times 3.

Kwapera zvangu Rohit akabva apinda  
padariro ndokubva ayita zvinorovawo.

Takapiwa same date remuchato coz  
taida kuchata ka 1 tese. Muchato  
wedu waizoita after 5 days. Rasta  
vakazouyawo vachitipa sando  
kasingaperi...

\*Ummmm vanatsanoz nhasi maita  
zvinorova. Vanhu vari mumba umo

ndasiya vasina kana neremuromo. Ini  
ndatove worried kuti ndichagona  
kurowora hanzvadzi yenyu  
sezvamaita here?\*

\*Usatya wangu zvaunenge  
wakwanisa ndizvozvo , chikuru rudo  
hanti Rohit.....\*



Rohit akangominyura muromo.

Zvisinei vakwasha takadedzwa for  
maintro. Takaenda tichita

kuzvikakata nemface wangu apa  
ndakanga ndapihwawo tsvimbo

yangu. Hanzi naRohit \*" I knew you  
will need this that's why ndakuvigira

yako.\*

Ndakatora ko ndaigodini. Vanhu  
takazivana kana vari savatete vaya  
vakanga vasingachabvi pandiri.

Vanhu vakatanga kudya nekumwa  
zvese nekutamba radio. Pane vamwe  
vainzi sekuru vakatanga kutaura

ende shasha yairatidza kufara.....

\*Eeeh ini ndine mufaro mukuru  
usingaiti. Vazukuru vangu varoorwa  
zvadadisa. Maroorero ayita  
vakwasha kunyangwe vakati vanoda  
varamu 10 tovapa mahara.....\*

Chidhara chopenga chete ichi.  
Pavaramu vacho hapana kana1  
anochivika zvese zvigeza mugovera.  
Takazokumbirwa kuti timbotamba.  
Ini ndakanga ndisingadi but Rohit  
wemawara akabva atendera  
mudenga.

Takapinda pastage ndokutanga  
kutamba madhanzi embinga apa  
Rohit ayingotambisa tsvimbo yake  
zvekuti ndakaguma ndave  
kutevedzera, mababe akati atanga  
kuscreamer.

Zuva iri rakava talk of the city.

Kungovhura tv nekumasocial media  
waingowana kuchitaura nezvedu  
zvekuti ndakabva ndanzwa kuti tis  
tine yes e. Takazoenda kumba uri  
mufaro wega wega.

Mazuva ayitevera takatanga kuita  
busy nemawedding arrangements. Ini  
naRohit taiwona nezvedu vanhurume  
and the rest zvaigadzirwa nevakadzi  
vedu. Pamazuva iwawa i was so busy  
zvekuti nguva yekufunga zvisina  
basa ndakanga ndisingaiwani.

Before day remuchato ini naRohit  
takaitirwa bachelor's party. Party  
yainakidza zvayo iyoyi. Takatanga  
kupinzwa mumalesson  
nemadhara.....

\*Vanangu chandoda kukuudzai kuti  
mukadzi kunyangwe akakutsamwisa



sei harohwe. A real man does not hit  
his wife. Chiuno chako chofanirwa  
kuzikamwa nemukadzi wako chete.  
Musatinyadzisa muimba yemukati  
umu. Musafa maita tsika yekuita  
hwejongwe, munofanira kutora nguva  
yako uchifadza mukadzi and one  
more thing ukaona mukadzi wako  
ave kukuitira zvidobi zvausina  
kumudzidzisa usati wakazviwanepi  
nokuti kwavari izvezvi vari

kutodzidziswa.....\*

Ummmm chakasara musi uyu chine  
mudzimu wacho. Ndakadzidza  
zvakanwanda musi uyu. Rohit  
ayingonyemwerera zvake nekuti  
paitaurwa nyaya dzanofarira. Zuva  
guru rakazosvika zvekuti ndakamuka

ndikawana.....



End of chapter 70



[5/4, 15:59] OG-NDONGWE J OE'S

CHIMOTO:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/DXV3HN>

BbaYV3ssxPDK1V06

**\*LOVE, LOVE , LOVE ALONE\***

**\*Please do share its a free book\***

**\*Story by Revai Hove\***

**Contact 0719277934**



# Final Chapter

\*Kas mir aka baba 4\*

\*Wedding Day\*

Pandakamuka ndakashamisika  
nezvandaiwona zvekuti ndakatanga  
kuzvibvunza kuti munhu wamunoti

Rohit akakwana here? Ayitove busy  
kuzvikisser pamirro. Ayiti  
akambokisser ombomira otanga  
kudzungudza musoro abva apamha  
futi. Akatora chinguva achidaro apa  
chiona serious yakanga yakamenywa  
as if he was doing zvinhu  
kwazvo.....

\*Ko iwe shaa what are you doing?

Inga une mukadzi wani. Why

kupedzera shungu dzako pa my

expensive mirror, hausikuona kuti

uri kusvibisa here?\*

\*Haaa Kasimir my man instead

yekundiudza zvako zvekupenga  
come and join me wangu. Ini ndiri  
busy kupracticise mukisiro  
wandichaita mai mupfanza coz  
handidi kumakisa pamberi pavanhu.\*

Ndakamusiya achita zvaita ini  
ndokubva ndapinda mubathroom

kogeza. Ndisati ndave nenguva  
ndakaona Rohit apindawo.

Takatanga kugeza tose tichitaura  
nyaya tichiseka. Ndakatanga  
kuudzwa mamwe manotes akanga  
asirirwa nemadhara. Ummmm Rohit  
ane musikanzwa vanhu weee

.



Takapedza kugeza tikatowana team  
rekutipfekedza ratovepo. Takazorwa  
mafuta zvakanakanka ndokubva  
tapfekedzwa our expensive gucci  
suits from Italy. Takapfekedzwa  
zvekuti kana ndiri seni ndakanga  
ndave kuzviona sekuti handichaziri  
ini.

Like always takabuda mubedroom  
tichita kusvikakata nemface wangu.  
Takaenda kwaidyiwa breakfast  
nerimwe team. Ndakadirirwa tea  
yangu , ndave kuda kuimwa  
ndakabva ndamiswa naRohit.....

\*Eeh tsano asi hamuzvizivi here kuti  
hamutenderwi kumwa tea coz  
mungazonzwa weti panguva  
yekiss .\*

Nxaaa ndakambozoimwa here tea  
yacho. Vanhu vakapedza ndokubva

tabuda panze coz mahelicopters edu  
akanga asvika. Takapinda ndokubva  
vaperekedzi vapinda mune dzavo.

Takasvika with a grand style pavenue  
, maphotos nemavideo ayita kutorwa  
zvemakwikwi chaiko. Hapana kana  
aida kusatipinza mugaba make kana  
ari majournalist hatichatauri.

Takabuda ndokubva tatanga  
kugadzira mabhachi edu ndokubva  
tatarisana and then we smiled at  
each other ndokutanga kunhonga  
step yevanhu vabva vachifamba  
mumhepo. Takasvika tikanogara  
pasi takamirira vakadzi vedu and  
within few minutes takaona  
zvikopokopo zvichimhara tikabva  
taziva kuti ngirozi dzedu dzapindira.

Takazowona vanhu vedu vachiuya  
vachifamba pared carpet.

Takatarisana nemwe wangu  
ndokubva tarova imwe smile yatisina  
kunzwisisa. Takapika step  
tichinosanga navo and like real  
gentlemen takabva tapfugama  
negumbo rimwe ndokubva tapihwa  
vanhu vedu.

Takafamba tave kudzokera  
kunzvimbo dzedu apa vanhu vaita  
kuridza mhururu nemuridzo  
zvaivhara nzeve. Takagara ndokubva  
Prophetess Mutsika vatanga kubata  
basa. Ummmm pakaparidzwa zvekuti  
munhu wese akasimuka achirova  
maoko.....

\*Muri kundinzwa zvakanaka here  
vachati. MuArk yaNoah maive  
nemhuka dzakasiyana siyana asi  
hapana pandakambonzwa kuti  
shumba nezebra zvairwa  
zvichiurayana mukati imomo. Saka  
iwe Shumba usati zvawaroora Zebra  
womuita kanyama kanyama. Dananai  
,kudzanai musakundirwe nemhuka



imi.....\*

Ndakatarisa Nokupa ndikabva  
ndamuzevezera munzeve \*Shaa uri  
kuzvinzwa kwanzu tigarisane no  
kurovana \*.Vakazopedza  
kuparidza vanhu vasingadi kuti  
vapedze. After vapedza marriage

officer akabva atangawo kutitisa  
mavows. Ndakatanga kuita breath in  
and out ndichimboronga mashoko  
ekutaura. Ndakakosorera kuti zvityise  
ndokutanga kutaura.....

\*“NOKUPA MY LOVE,I pledge to  
remain your companion and friend, I

promise to be with you always, to care for you, and to love and cherish you no matter how far apart we may be. I will always show an interest in the things you do and your ideas. I will be with you in your heart, and keep you safe in mine. When you are happy, I will be happy with you. When you are sad, I will make you smile. I will encourage you to continue growing as an individual as we work

toward our mutual goals. I stand with  
you as your friend and wife and  
acknowledge that your choices are  
valid ones. I promise to give you only  
LOVE , LOVE ,LOVE ALONE♥ ♥ ♥ .  
Honesty, trust and commitment, and,  
in general, keep your life interesting  
as we grow old together.”\*

Ndakapedza kutaura zvese zvaive  
mumoyo ndikaona Nokupa  
asingachagoni nekuchema ende  
ndakabva ndaziva kuti ndapedza  
masports.Nokupa akazotangawo  
kutaura.....

\*"KAS MIR J ONES ,You are my

everything. I know it was not easy for us to be where we are today. In our journey of seeking LOVE ,LOVE ,LOVE ,ALONE ♥ ♥ ♥ , we faced so many obstacles like hatred , pain and rejection but by the Grace of God we came through. The LOVE♥ that i was crying for , i have found it in you. Although our love it is until death do us apart, i know that we will never truly apart coz our souls are made for

each other. I love you baba vevana  
vangu."\*

Ndakaita kunzwa ropa kumhanya  
nemumbiri wese apa misodzi  
yakanga yave kubuda. Ummm i felt  
loved zvisingaiti zvekuti i promised  
myself kuti handifi ndakamusiya uyu.  
VanaRohit vakaitawo mavows avo

ende akanga akarongeka asi  
hazokundi edu. Vapedza ndipo  
pakabva pasvika nguva inofarirwa  
nevazhinji yekiss. Mc akabva atanga  
zvakaizvarirwa.....



\*Eeh right basa randanga ndafambira  
ratanga manje. Hanzvadzi dzangu  
batai mapendekete evarume venyu.  
Mobva mavatarisa neziso rizare  
rudo.\*

\*Aaah Nokuu ari kuramba uyu.\*

Haaa Rohit ndamukonewa ini.

\*Yeah imi vakwasha chibatai waist  
yemadzimai enyu...Good chitangai  
kufambisa misoro yenyu zvisihoma  
nezvisihoma kusvika maguma malips.  
Right chitangai basa.\*

Miromo yakatanga kurova basa

zvekwamberi. Vanhu vaita kuridza  
miridzo zvese nemhururu. Kana vari  
saProphetess vaimhanya  
vachitenderera nepatiri  
vachipururudza. Takazoregana pava  
paya. Zvese zvinoitwa pamuchato  
zvakatanga kuitwa ende vanhu  
vairatidza kunakirwa zvisingaiti but in  
pfungwa dzakanga dzave  
kuhoneymoon. Ndakazonzwa Mc ave  
kuti....

\*There is a big surprise for Mrs  
J ones and Mrs J ames from their  
husbands.\*

\*Nokupa aka mai 4\*

\*There is a big surprise for Mrs  
Jones and Mrs James from their  
husbands...\*

Ndakatanga kuzvivhunza kuti

isurprise ipi yataitirwa nanaKas mir.

Ndichiri mukufunga makabva maita

rima matakanga tiri ndokubva

ndanzwa inzwi randakaziva.

Ndakambofunga kuti maybe inziyo iri

kurira muradio but moyo

wakandirambira coz paive

nemusiyo.

Pakadzoka chiedza ndakabva  
ndaona munhu akandishamisa  
akamira mberi kwangu. For a  
moment i thought i was dreaming asi  
pakazoimba manzwi aya ndipo  
pandakaziva kuti handisi  
kurota.....\*"HANDIPERE POWER  
POWER".\* Nutty O was standing in  
front of me.



Ndakas creamer nemufaro guys.

Ndakatanga kurova madhanzi angu

zvangu. Zviya zvekuti pane

vanyarikani ndakambozvisa paside.

Ndakatamba zvandisati ndakamboita

muupenyu hwangu. Apedza kuimba

song yangu Nutty O ndakabva

ndamhanya ndichinombundira

Kas mir.....

\*Thank you so much Kas mir for  
making me meet my favorite artist  
Nutty O. I love you so much .\*

\*Its nothing mukadzi wangu , there is  
more zvakakumirira.\*

Ndakamumbundira kudaro ndakaona

pachita rima futi. Ndokubva paita  
chiedza futi ndokubva ndaona  
Freeman akamira pamberi paNoku.  
Eish mwana wamai vangu  
akas creamer nemufaro  
usingaiti. Freeman akaimba favorite  
song yake mwana akati ozvikuvadza  
nekutamba.

After freeman apedza kuimba. Mc  
akabva ati pane imwe surprise iri  
panze futi. Takasimuka ndokuenda  
panze pachu. Takawana pakavharwa  
zinhu zihombe neziplastic reblack.  
Takavharwa meso vachibvisa  
ziplastic riya. Vapedza takabva  
tavhurwa. Ummm vakafa havana  
chavakaona veduwe.

Paive nemichina mihombe yemota.  
Takabva tapihwa makeys acho  
kuchinzi ndedzedu. Takachema  
nemufaro tichinombundira varume  
vedu....

\*Please don't cry my love. You  
deserve the best ende ndoshaya kuti  
ndingakutenda sei coz wakanditira

zvinhu zvizhinji muupenyu hwangu.

Wakandizvarira 4 beautiful kids ende  
ndichigara ndichikuitira zvikuru as a  
way of appreciating you mai vevana.\*

Eish i felt loved zvisingaiti.

Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti ndine  
here ndave nemota ini. Inga Mwari  
vakanaka veduwe. Hatina

kuzodzokera mukati , takabva  
tatopinda munzira kuenda  
kuhoneymoon tichisiya vanhu  
vachinakirwa nevaimbi vakasiyana  
siyana vakanga vauya.

Takasvika paAirport ndokuita  
zvinodiwa and we left for Dubai. Tiri  
mundege taingoudzana nyaya

dzerudo dzega dzega kusvika tasvika.  
PaAirport pachotakawana pane mota  
yakanga iri well decorated  
yakatimirira. Takapinda ndokubva  
yananga nesu kuhotel kwedu.

Within an hour takanga tasvika ende  
ndakagamuchirwa zvakanakisa wena.  
Takaenda kumarooms edu. Rohit  
naNoku vakaenda kwavo isu  
ndokupinda medu. Room yacho



yakanga yakagadzirwa  
zvepahoneymoon zvekuti i began to  
feel uncomfortable coz ndakanga  
ndotya zvaizoitika mberi.

Kas mir akauya ndokubva andibata  
kuwaist apa hana yakanga yave  
kurova zvisingaiti. Akatanga kutaura  
achizevezera munzeve mangu.....

\*Do you know the reason why  
ndasarudza kuuya kuzoitira  
honeymoon yedu pano? Its because  
pano ndipo pakatangira nyaya yese.  
So now enda kogeza  
ndigogezawo....\*

Ndakabva ndatoenda kogeza kwacho.  
Handina kana kumbogeza zvisvinu  
coz i was really scared.  
Ndakazobuda ndokubva Kas mir

anogezawo. Ndakuzora mafuta  
ndakabva ndafunga  
zvandakadzidziswa nagogo zvinova  
zvakaitea kuti nditore hembu  
dzandakanzi ndipfeke.

Ndakapfeka zvinhu zvacho apa  
zvaisiya zvinhu zvakaosha panze.  
Ndakabva ndatopinda mumachira  
coz Kasmir akanga asingafaniri  
kundiona ndakapfeka zvakaitea.

Shasha yakazodzoka and i pretended  
as if ndakarara. Akapedza zvaita  
ndokubva apinda mumachira.

Akatanga kundibata ndakarara  
kudero. Ndakatanga  
ndisingapfakanyiki asi  
ndakapedzisira ndave mutune.

Ndakaitwa zvinorova zvekuti dai  
ndaivhunzwa zita rangu ndaigona  
kusariziva. Pekutanga zvairwadza

zvisihoma kusvika zvave kunakidza.

Ndakaita zvidobi zvandakadzidziswa  
nagogo ndikanzwa munhu ave kuita  
zvisinganzwisiki ndikabva ndaziva  
kuti ndabata basa.

Zuva iri handina kurara  
ndichingoshandurwa. Aah  
ndakaguma ndave kuchema ini.  
Shuwa munhu kubva ayita seane  
shavi kudero. Mazuva akafamba

tichingoriko kusvika tadzokera  
kumba and i really enjoyed handidi  
kunyepa.

Kumba rudo rwaigara ruchikura  
zvisingaiti apa vana 4 vakanga vari  
mabasa chaiwo. I remember one day  
gogo vakavabvunza kuti

....\*Girls what do you want to do  
when you grow up?\*

\*I want to be married so that ndigove  
ndichisengwa sezvinoitwa mhamha  
napapa .\*

Vanhu vaive mumba vakaita kuoma  
nekuseka apa ini ndakanga  
ndisingachagoni nekunyara. Akave  
mazuva ikava mwedzi rikava gore  
ende upenyu hwangu hwakanga

hwachinja.

Ndakanga ndave munhu ane zvinhu  
zvake. Botique yangu yandakapihwa  
naKas mir yakanga ichifamba  
zvisingaiti zvinova zvakaita kuti  
ndichivaka panobikirwa coffe netea.  
Ummm business raifamba iro  
zvekuti ndakanga ndave kuzikamwa  
pasi rose.



My family was very supportive  
zvisingaiti. Ndaita kubatwa semwana  
wesi pavakazoziva kuti ndine  
nhumbu. Munhu wese ayita kufara  
kana ari saKas mir handichatauri.  
Eish ini i was not happy nokuti  
ndaiziva murwadziro unoita nhumbu.  
Zvisinei ndakaguma ndave kufara  
because of LOVE LOVE LOVE  
ALONE♥ ♥ ♥ that surrounded me.

**\*Paul\***

\*Gogo please mukai hamungandisiyi  
ndega. Honai vakadzi vese  
vakanditiza uyu Priscilla wandaifunga  
tichavaka tese ave mukadzi  
wasabhuku hiiiii hiiiii. Mukai kani  
gogo mapiritsi enyu ndauya nawo

awa

\*

Hiiii hiiii munhu anga ane rudo  
rwemachokwadi andisiya zvino  
ndoita sei? Hama handina kana1.  
Ndakairidza mhere coz ndaitowona  
upenyu hwangu hwaenda nagogo  
kusingadzokwi. Pasina nguva vanhu

vakanga vavungana.

Kuita murombo kwakawoma veduwe.

Gogo vangu vakavigwa zuva iro

ende vakaitwa kuvigwa sembwa

vasina kana bhokisi. Paivigwa gogo

ndakazviona kuti handikodzeri kunzi

munhurume ini. Shuwa dai ndiri

munhu hanti dai ndisina kushainira

basa izvezvi dai gogo vangu vavigwa  
zvakanaka kana kuti dai vasina  
kumbofa.

Vanhu vakati vapedza kuras a gogo  
vakabva vaenda ende hapana kana  
akambosara achindinyaradza.

Ndakanga ndongogara ndirizindoga  
ndichichema chete. Rimwe zuva

ndakagara zvangu panze ndakaona  
mai Chido vachiuya paden pangu.

Vakasvika ndokubva ndavamhoresa  
zvakanakanaka. Vakabva vandiudza  
nyaya yandakafarira.....

\*Eeh Paul ndinowona kuti uri  
kutambura zvisingaiti saka pane  
kwandanzwa kuri kudiwa vakomana  
vachashanda kupurazi remarondera  
raitira mukurumbira usingaiti. So i was  
thinking kuti uyende naTaku kuda  
mungawana zvimari.\*

Ndaifunga kuti Mwari havachandide



ini asi ndazowona kuti  
ndaizvinyepera. Ndakaita kufara kuti  
at least ndakubvawo pano coz  
mamemories epano ayindikanganisa  
pfungwa. Mangwana acho ndakauya  
kuzotorwa naTaku tisu hutu  
kumarondera.

Takasvika papurazi pachu

ndokugamuchirwa nemufaro.

Takatanga kushanda papurazi apa  
tichita basa rekufeedha mombe  
nembudzi dzaichengetwa ipapo.

Hapana chipfuwo chaisaikwa ipapa.

Ummmm munhu akanga ane zvinhu  
zvake uyu. Ndakambovhunza  
manager kuti muridzi wacho ndiani  
zvikanzi ndekamwe kachembere so.

Inga dzimwe chembere

dzakaropafadzwa wena. Upenyu

hwangu hwakava hwekus handa  
mupurazi imomu ende zvevakadzi  
ndakanga ndisingachadi  
kumbozvinzwa.....

**\*Gogo Mutsika\***

\*Eeeh imi vakomana munowona  
nezvemombe why mombe dzichita  
sedzis ingapiwi chikafu nhaimi. Haaa  
mus adaro mhani. Taris ai zvaka ita  
mbudzi kuita sedzichapepereka  
nemhepo kudai. Izvezvi pane mombe

dziri kudiwa 100 naPresident  
dzeindipendence, hindava muchida  
kundibvisisa mamarks. Dai ndauya  
nemuzukuru wangu Kashmir  
maidzingwa chete....\*

Kana wasvika pavashandi vako  
unofanira kumbopopota nhema  
sezvandanga ndichita kuti zvityise

kaaa. Kutaura chokwadi zvipfuwo  
zvangu zvaita kuyevedza kutaris a.  
Vaya vaiti kana ukaita chakanaka  
unenge wazvitira vaireves a izvezvi  
honai ndave nepurazi rang u.

Purazi rang u rakanga rave  
nemukurumbira usingaiti. Vanhu

vaita kutenga zvipfuwo zvangu  
semadomasi. Ndini ndaisupplier  
mabhucha mazhinji muno  
muZimbabwe. Pavakomana  
vais handa kudepartment remombe  
ndaimuwona Pauro wekumboita  
mabororo ake achindihwanda ende  
neniwo handina kumboita basa naye  
ndakamusiya akadero.



Izvezvi ndakufamba ndakarindwa  
nevanhu vane pfuti. Mota dzandave  
kufamba nadzo soo ndobva ndaona  
kubata kwaMwari. Ndobva  
ndarangerira ndiri zindoga ndichigara  
ndega pasina kana 1 ayindishanyira.  
Ndaigarara ndichichema  
ndichitsvaka anondipa RUDO RUDO  
RUDO CHETE♥ ♥ ♥ but hakuna  
ayindipa.

Nhasi uno ndine mufaro nerugare  
mumoyo nokuti that love I have been  
yelling for so many years I have  
found it. Mukunamata Mwari ndimo  
mandakawana rudo ruzhinji and now  
I have a family yandinoti ndikatarisa  
mumaziso mavo I can only feel and  
see LOVE LOVE LOVE

ALONE♥ ♥ ♥ .



**\*Rohit aka baba Rohan\***

Kubva zvandakachata futi rudo ruri  
kubvira paden. Kamwe kamudiro  
kandiri kuita mukadzi wangu kaaa  
handichakanzwisisi and i think  
ndakadyiswa chaiko. Prophetess  
ndovatenda zvikuru nokuti  
mubedroom muri kufaya wena.

Izvezvi Noku ave nenhumbu  
inongoenderana mwedzi nagulez.

Handina kumboita basa rekuti Necole  
achiri mudiki ,ndaita kurovera bhora  
mberi coz team yakabaiwa kudhara.

Handingakundwi naKas mir munhu  
wandaiwudza manotes ini. Ende  
ndotofunga nemushandiro wandanga  
ndichita panguva iyoyo matripplets  
chaiwo.

Mazuva akamhanya kusvika rimwe  
zuva randakagaya kurova smart  
randakatenga nemari yakabviswa  
naRasta. Ndakageza ndobva  
ndapfeka bhobho. Ndakatora makey  
ejeep yangu.

Ndozviziva kuti makanga mafara kuti  
yatorwa , manje ini handina chinhu  
chandakabudira ziya chinongoenda  
mahara. Ndakangorova ndimi nhatu  
jeep ikabva yauya.

Ndakabuda mumba ndokubva  
ndapinda mujeep yangu ndakananga  
katora Rasta naKasmir. Rasta



akanga ave mumwe wedu ende ayive  
munhu ayinzwisisa. Pasina nguva  
ndakanga ndasvika pabasa pavo.  
Yeah jeep iyi yaive zvinhu.

Pandakaburuka ndakaona vanhu  
vakaita kutarisira kwandiri vachitora  
mapics zvekuti ndakanzwa kufara  
kuti ndini ndine yesere.

Ndakanyatsomira ndakaizembera  
zvinye style. Ndakafonera vanaKas mir  
kuti vauye panze.

Vakazosara kusvika ndaneta  
nekupihwa sando nevarume  
vaishanda panze. Takamhoresana  
ndokubva taenda kumafura mhengo.  
Takasvika pachinzvimbo chedu

ndokutanga kugocha tichitaura nyaya.

Mujeep pakatanga kurira song yaVan  
Choga yekutyoka zvekuti ndakabva  
ndasumuka pandakanga ndakagara  
ndokutanga kutyoka. Pasina nguva  
ndakaona vanaKas mir vandijoiner.  
Takatyoka zveku drawer attention  
yevanhu vaizvitira zvinhu zvavo.

Mongoziva kuti tiri vanhu vanoda  
kuonererwa takabva tawedzera  
kutyoka kusvika vanhu vatanga  
kuscreamer kuri kufara. Takazorega  
kutamba nekuda kwefoni dzakanga  
dzorira. Vakadzi vedu vakanga  
votitsvika.

Takabva pamafaro tave kuenda  
kumba. Tiri munzira kuenda ndakabva  
ndaona pombe yemwana ayifamba  
mberi kwedu. Ndakamisa jeep yangu  
pamberi pake. Musikana uya  
akatanga kutarisa kubva kumusoro  
kusvika zasi apa achifinyama as if  
munhu ari kusemeswa.....

\*You fool why are you blocking my  
way netractor yako. Kurumidza kubva  
apo ndakanonoka.\*

\*Nxaaa benzi remunhu ndizvo  
zvakaite tractor yekwenyu here iyi?  
Chii chaunofinyamira kumeso asi  
unofunga kuti ndokuda here ini?

Ndine mukadzi musvinu ane mahips  
chaiwo kwete ako akafutiswa  
nemapiritsi eAids.\*

Ndakati ndapedza kumudira mwando  
ndokubva ndamutsa jeep yangu  
zvemufirimu. Apa boyz dzangu  
dzakanga dzisingachagoni  
nekuseka.....

\*

haaaa tsano

mandinakidza wena. Iro hure racho  
rinozvinyanya shuwa ringati muchina  
uyu itractor nyangwe ndimiwo.\*

\*

Zvemahure zvonetsa

guys. Ngatigutsikanei nevakadzi vedu



vatina vo kwete zve mahure. I want us  
to promise each other that we will  
love our wives only.\*

Tese takabva tadanidzira  
kuti.....\*"WE PROMISE TO LOVE OUR  
WIVES ONLY. WE WILL GIVE THEM  
LOVE LOVE LOVE ALONE♥ ♥ ♥ \*



End of the book





Thank you everyone for supporting  
this book. Pasina imwi zvaisagoneka  
kuti ndikwanise kusvika pandasvika  
nhasi. May the good God bless you  
all

If God permits ,our second book will  
be \*"TEARS OF THE BLIND...."\*